

1978

MINISTRY OF AGRICULTURE, FORESTRY AND FISHERIES  
DEPARTMENT OF INTERNATIONAL SECURITY AFFAIRS

INTERNATIONAL COOPERATION

ON

THE AGRICULTURAL DEVELOPMENT  
IN THE SUBSISTENCE ECONOMY

VOLUME I ANNEXES

1978

JAPAN INTERNATIONAL COOPERATION AGENCY



JICA LIBRARY



1052326[4]

(AF) 53 - 6

GOVERNMENT OF THE REPUBLIC OF HONDURAS  
MINISTRY OF NATURAL RESOURCES

FEASIBILITY STUDY  
ON  
THE AGRICULTURAL DEVELOPMENT  
IN THE CHOLUTECA RIVER BASIN

VOL. II ANNEXES

|                     |       |
|---------------------|-------|
| 国際協力事業団             |       |
| 受入<br>月日 '84. 9. 28 | 16/13 |
| 登録No. 09328         | 83.3  |
|                     | AAFIT |

MAY 1978

JAPAN INTERNATIONAL COOPERATION AGENCY

LIST OF ANNEXES

- A METEOROLOGY AND HYDROLOGY
- B SOILS AND LAND CAPABILITY
- C DAM SITE GEOLOGY AND CONSTRUCTION MATERIAL
- D PRESENT SITUATION OF AGRICULTURE
- E PROPOSED AGRICULTURE
- F POWER SUPPLY AND DEMAND
- G PLANNING AND DESIGN OF DAM AND RESERVOIR

**ANNEX A**  
**METEOROLOGY AND HYDROLOGY**

A METEOROLOGY AND HYDROLOGY

TABLE OF CONTENTS

|                                                                                 | Page |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|
| A1 GENERAL CLIMATIC CONDITIONS.....                                             | A1   |
| A2 METEOROLOGY .....                                                            | A3   |
| A2.1 Data Availability .....                                                    | A3   |
| A2.2 Temperature .....                                                          | A3   |
| A2.3 Relative Humidity .....                                                    | A3   |
| A2.4 Direction and Velocity of Wind .....                                       | A4   |
| A2.5 Evaporation .....                                                          | A4   |
| A2.6 Precipitations .....                                                       | A5   |
| A3 HYDROLOGY .....                                                              | A6   |
| A3.1 Runoff Analysis .....                                                      | A6   |
| A3.1.1 Data Availability .....                                                  | A6   |
| A3.1.2 Method of Runoff Measurement .....                                       | A6   |
| A3.1.3 Approach to Runoff Analysis .....                                        | A6   |
| A3.1.4 Monthly Discharges at Hernando Lopez Station..                           | A7   |
| A3.1.5 Monthly Discharges at Los Encuentros.....                                | A7   |
| A3.1.6 Monthly Discharges at El Papalon Intake<br>Weir Site.....                | A8   |
| A3.1.7 Monthly Discharges at San Juan de Flores<br>Irrigation Intake Site ..... | A9   |
| A3.2 Assessment of Water Resources of the Choluteca River<br>Basin .....        | A9   |
| A3.2.1 Precipitations .....                                                     | A9   |
| A3.2.2 Runoff .....                                                             | A10  |
| A3.3 Probable Maximum Flood .....                                               | A11  |
| A3.3.1 Probable Maximum Precipitation .....                                     | A11  |
| A3.3.2 Unit Hydrograph .....                                                    | A14  |
| A3.3.3 Probable Maximum Flood .....                                             | A17  |
| A3.4 Probable Flood Study .....                                                 | A19  |
| A3.4.1 Observed Peak Flood Discharges .....                                     | A19  |
| A3.4.2 Rainfall Probability Study .....                                         | A19  |

|        |                                              |     |
|--------|----------------------------------------------|-----|
| A3.5   | Reservoir Evaporation.....                   | A22 |
| A3.5.1 | Evaporation from San Fernando Reservoir..... | A22 |
| A3.5.2 | Evaporation from Morolica Reservoir.....     | A22 |
| A3.6   | Sediment Problem .....                       | A23 |
| A3.7   | Tailwater Level .....                        | A24 |

## LIST OF TABLES

|                                                                                                   | Page |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|
| A1 METEOROLOGICAL AND PLUVIOMETRIC STATIONS IN AND AROUND<br>THE CHOLUTECA BASIN .....            | A25  |
| A2 MONTHLY AVERAGES OF DAILY MAXIMUM, MAIN AND MINIMUM<br>TEMPERATURES IN DEGREE CENTIGRADE ..... | A26  |
| A3 MONTHLY MEAN RELATIVE HUMIDITY IN PERCENT.....                                                 | A27  |
| A4 PREVAILING DIRECTION AND MONTHLY MEAN VELOCITY OF WIND .....                                   | A28  |
| A5 MONTHLY EVAPORATIONS IN MM.....                                                                | A29  |
| A6(1) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS IN MM AT CHOLUTECA.....                                   | A30  |
| A6(2) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS IN MM AT EL CORPUS.....                                   | A31  |
| A6(3) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS IN MM AT EL PICACHO.....                                  | A32  |
| A6(4) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS IN MM AT EL SAUCE.....                                    | A33  |
| A6(5) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS IN MM AT EL TRIUNFO.....                                  | A34  |
| A6(6) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS IN MM AT EL ZAMORANO.....                                 | A35  |
| A6(7) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS IN MM AT GUACERIQUE.....                                  | A36  |
| A6(8) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS IN MM AT GUINOPE.....                                     | A37  |
| A6(9) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS IN MM AT HACIENDA<br>LAS CANADAS .....                    | A38  |
| A6(10) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS IN MM AT HACIENDA<br>SAN ISIDRO .....                    | A39  |
| A6(11) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS IN MM AT LA VENTA.....                                   | A40  |
| A6(12) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS IN MM AT LIURE.....                                      | A41  |
| A6(13) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS IN MM AT LOS<br>ENCUENTROS.....                          | A42  |
| A6(14) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS IN MM AT MARAITA.....                                    | A43  |
| A6(15) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS IN MM AT MARCOVIA .....                                  | A44  |
| A6(16) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS IN MM AT MONJARAS.....                                   | A45  |
| A6(17) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS IN MM AT MOROCELI.....                                   | A46  |



|        |                                                                                 |     |
|--------|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|
| A6(18) | MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS IN MM AT NAMASIGUE.....                       | A47 |
| A6(19) | MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS IN MM AT NUEVA ARMENIA....                    | A48 |
| A6(20) | MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS IN MM AT NUEVO POSARIO....                    | A49 |
| A6(21) | MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS IN MM AT OJOJONA.....                         | A51 |
| A6(22) | MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS IN MM AT OROPOLI.....                         | A52 |
| A6(23) | MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS IN MM AT PASO LA CEIBA...                     | A53 |
| A6(24) | MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS IN MM AT PESPIRE.....                         | A54 |
| A6(25) | MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS IN MM AT POTRERILLOS.....                     | A55 |
| A6(26) | MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS IN MM AT SABANAGRANDE....                     | A56 |
| A6(27) | MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS IN MM AT SAN ANTONIO<br>DE FLORES.....        | A57 |
| A6(28) | MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS IN MM AT SAN LUCAS.....                       | A58 |
| A6(29) | MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS IN MM AT SOLEDAD.....                         | A59 |
| A6(30) | MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS IN MM AT TEGUCIGALPA.....                     | A60 |
| A6(31) | MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS IN MM AT TEXIGUAT.....                        | A62 |
| A6(32) | MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS IN MM AT YUSCARAN.....                        | A63 |
| A6(33) | MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS IN MM AT YUSGUARE.....                        | A64 |
| A6(34) | MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS IN MM AT ZAMBRANO.....                        | A65 |
| A7     | RUNOFF GAUGE STATION IN THE CHOLTECA BASIN.....                                 | A66 |
| A8     | DISCHARGE VOLUME OF CHOLTECA RIVER AT HERNANDO LOPEZ.....                       | A67 |
| A9     | DISCHARGE VOLUME OF CHOLTECA RIVER AT SAN FERNANDO<br>DAM SITE.....             | A68 |
| A10    | DISCHARGE VOLUME OF CHOLTECA RIVER AT LOS ENCUENTROS.....                       | A69 |
| A11    | DISCHARGE VOLUME OF CHOLTECA RIVER AT MOROLICA DAM SITE.....                    | A70 |
| A12    | DISCHARGE VOLUME OF OROCUINA RIVER AT POZA GRANDE.....                          | A71 |
| A13    | DISCHARGE VOLUME OF CHOLTECA RIVER AT EL PAPA LÓN.....                          | A72 |
| A14    | DISCHARGE VOLUME OF CHOLTECA RIVER AT PASO LA CEIBA.....                        | A73 |
| A15    | RATIOS OF DISCHARGE VOLUMES AT PASO LA CEIBA TO THOSE<br>AT HERNANDO LOPEZ..... | A74 |

|        |                                                                                     |     |
|--------|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|
| A16    | DISCHARGE VOLUME OF CHOLUTECA RIVER AT SAN JUAN DE PLORES..                         | A75 |
| A17    | AREA-DEPTH CALCULATION FOR FIXED DURATION OF RAINFALL.....                          | A76 |
| A18    | RESULT OF DAD ANALYSIS.....                                                         | A77 |
| A19    | DATA COLLECTED FOR FLOOD STUDY.....                                                 | A78 |
| A20    | BASIN RAINFALL AND EFFECTIVE RAINFALL FOR SELECTED FLOODS<br>AT HERNANDO LOPEZ..... | A79 |
| A21    | BASIN RAINFALL AND EFFECTIVE RAINFALL FOR SELECTED FLOODS<br>AT LOS ENCUENTROS..... | A80 |
| A22    | OBSERVED PEAK FLOOD DISCHARGES.....                                                 | A81 |
| A23    | ANNUAL MAXIMUM BASIN RAINFALL (mm).....                                             | A82 |
| A24    | PROBABLE BASIN RAINFALL (mm).....                                                   | A83 |
| A25(1) | PROBABLE BASIN RAINFALL FOR SAN FERNANDO DAMSITE.....                               | A84 |
| A25(2) | PROBABLE EFFECTIVE RAINFALL FOR SAN FERNANDO DAMSITE.....                           | A84 |
| A26(1) | PROBABLE BASIN RAINFALL FOR MOROLICA DAMSITE.....                                   | A85 |
| A26(2) | PROBABLE EFFECTIVE RAINFALL FOR MOROLICA DAMSITE.....                               | A85 |
| A27    | RESERVOIR EVAPORATION AT SAN FERNANDO DAMSITE.....                                  | A86 |
| A28    | RESERVOIR EVAPORATION AT MOROLICA DAMSITE.....                                      | A87 |
| A29    | SEDIMENT VOLUME ESTIMATED IN PAST FEASIBILITY STUDIES IN<br>HONDURAS.....           | A88 |

LIST OF FIGURES

|        | Page                                                                                                                       |
|--------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| A1     | AVAILABLE RAINFALL DATA..... A89                                                                                           |
| A2     | LOCATION OF CLIMATOLOGICAL STATIONS IN THE CHOLUTECA RIVER BASIN..... A90                                                  |
| A3     | LOCATION OF DISCHARGE GAUGING STATIONS IN THE CHOLUTECA RIVER BASIN..... A91                                               |
| A4     | AVAILABLE DAILY DISCHARGE DATA IN THE CHOLUTECA RIVER BASIN..... A92                                                       |
| A5     | COMPUTED AND OBSERVED MONTHLY DISCHARGES AT HERNANDO LOPEZ..... A93                                                        |
| A6     | COMPUTED AND OBSERVED MONTHLY DISCHARGES AT LOS ENCIENTROS..... A94                                                        |
| A7     | ISOHYET CURVES AT HARRICANE FIFI..... A95                                                                                  |
| A8     | MAXIMUM DEPTH-AREA-DURATION CURVES FOR THE STORM OF SEPT. 17 to 19, 1974 (HURRICANE FIFI), CENTERED NEAR LA SEIBA..... A96 |
| A9     | PRESSURE-SURFACE DEWPOINT CURVES..... A97                                                                                  |
| A10    | THE RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN 2-HR RAINFALL AND 6-HR RAINFALL..... A98                                                          |
| A11(1) | RECORDED AND CALCULATED HYDROGRAPHS AT HERNANDO LOPEZ FLOOD NO. 1..... A99                                                 |
| A11(2) | RECORDED AND CALCULATED HYDROGRAPHS AT HERNANDO LOPEZ FLOOD NO. 2..... A100                                                |
| A11(3) | RECORDED AND CALCULATED HYDROGRAPHS AT HERNANDO LOPEZ FLOOD NO. 3..... A101                                                |
| A11(4) | RECORDED AND CALCULATED HYDROGRAPHS AT HERNANDO LOPEZ FLOOD NO. 4..... A102                                                |
| A12(1) | RECORDED AND CALCULATED HYDROGRAPHS AT LOS ENCIENTROS FLOOD NO. 1..... A103                                                |

|                                                                                  | Page |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|
| A12(2) RECORDED AND CALCULATED HYDROGRAPHS AT LOS ENCIENTROS<br>FLOOD NO. 2..... | A104 |
| A13 PROBABLE MAXIMUM FLOOD.....                                                  | A105 |
| A14 PROBABILITY OF BASIN RAINFALL.....                                           | A106 |
| A15 PROBABLE FLOODS AT SAN FERNANDO DAMSITE.....                                 | A107 |
| A16 PROBABLE FLOODS AT MOROLICA DAMSITE.....                                     | A108 |
| A17 ASSUMED TAILWATER CURVE AT SAN FERNANDO DAMSITE.....                         | A109 |
| A18 ASSUMED TAILWATER CURVE AT MOROLICA DAMSITE.....                             | A110 |

## A1. GENERAL CLIMATIC CONDITIONS

Honduras is situated from 13°N to 16°N bordered by the Atlantic Ocean in the north and by the Pacific Ocean in the south. The climate of Honduras is dominated by a tropical low pressure when prevailing the trade wind and by the Bermuda high pressure (Anticyclones of Bermuda). Due to the mountainous topography, the climate in the southern Pacific coastal areas is different from that in the northern Atlantic coastal areas especially in the annual rainfall pattern.

The Choluteca river basin is located in the southern part of Honduras under the tropical and semitropical zones. Its climate is characterized by small annual temperature variations and distinct dry and wet seasons. The dry season lasts from November to April when the weather is governed by the Bermuda high pressure area. During the wet season between May to October a tropical low pressure area covers the Choluteca river basin. For about one month from mid July to mid August, however, the Bermuda high pressure prevails and brings little rainfalls.

In the Choluteca river basin the annual mean precipitation ranges from 1,000 mm to 2,000 mm, and the vegetation falls into the category of tropical dry woodland from the elevation 0 to 650 m where the annual mean temperature is over 24°C and into the category of semi-tropical humid woodland from the elevation 650 m to 1,500 m where the annual mean temperature is under 24°C, according to the Informe Oficial Misión 105 a Honduras OEA by Dr. L. R. Holdridge. The area above the elevation 1,500 m, occupying only a small percentage of the Choluteca river basin, is governed by the temperate humid climate with dry season.

The monthly and annual mean temperatures and precipitations at Tegucigalpa representing highland of the Choluteca basin, at Choluteca representing lowland of the Choluteca basin, and at San Pedro Sula representing the northern coastal area facing to the Atlantic Ocean are shown in the following table.



## A2. METEOROLOGY

### A2.1 Data Availability

The meteorological and pluviometric stations in and around the Choluteca basin are given in Table-A1 and the precipitation data available are shown in Fig.-A1. Most of the stations are operated under the control of the Servicios Hidrológicos y Climatológicos of the Ministry of Natural Resources and the Servicio Meteorológico Nacional of the Ministry of Transport, Communications and Public Works. The location of such stations is shown in Fig.-A2.

Meteorological stations are generally well equipped, e.g., the La Venta station is equipped with maximum and minimum thermometer, automatic temperature recorder, hygrometer, standard A-pan evaporation measurement apparatus, wind direction and wind speed meter, and rainfall gauge with automatic recorder. The current network of meteorological and pluviometric stations is considered to be dense enough to assess the meteorological condition of the Choluteca river basin.

### A2.2 Temperature

Temperatures are almost constant throughout the year under the tropical or semi-tropical climate. The difference between highest monthly mean temperature and the lowest one is only 3 to 4°C. On the other hand, the daily temperature variation ranges 8 to 12°C.

The annual mean temperature depends on the altitude, and the temperature changes at the rate of 0.6 to 0.7°C per each 100 meters difference in altitude.

Monthly averages of daily mean, maximum and minimum temperatures at Tegucigalpa, La Venta, Paso La Ceiba and Choluteca Stations are shown in Table-A2.

### A2.3 Relative Humidity

Annual mean relative humidity is 72% at Tegucigalpa and 65% at Choluteca. The lowest monthly values are 61% at Tegucigalpa in April and 50% at Choluteca in February. The highest values are 79% at Tegucigalpa in October and 81% at Choluteca in September.

The monthly mean relative humidities at Tegucigalpa, La Venta, Paso La Ceiba and Choluteca Stations are given in Table-A3.

#### A2.4 Direction and Velocity of Wind

The prevailing wind direction at Tegucigalpa is north in the dry season and north-east in the rainy season. The annual averaged daily maximum wind velocity is 15.7 km/hour ranging from 13.1 km/hour in September to 18.2 km/hour in January. The maximum recorded wind velocity during the years 1971 and 1972 is 103.0 km/hour. Wind data at Tegucigalpa is considered representative for the northern part of the Choluteca river basin.

At Choluteca, on the other hand, the prevailing wind direction is north to north-east in the dry season and east to south in the rainy season. The monthly averages of the daily maximum wind velocity varies from 9.9 km/hour in September to 20.5 km/hour in January, resulting in 14.5 km/hour in terms of annual average. The maximum wind velocity of 65 km/hour was recorded during the years of 1963 to 1965. The Choluteca wind data is considered representative for the southern part of the Choluteca river basin.

Wind data at Tegucigalpa and Choluteca Stations are given in Table-A4.

#### A2.5 Evaporation

Evaporation data were collected at Tegucigalpa, La Venta, Paso La Ceiba, Los Encuentros and Choluteca Stations. The monthly mean evaporations at these stations are given in Table-A5.

The high evaporations of 2,700 mm to 2,900 mm have been observed at Choluteca and Los Encuentros Stations due to high temperatures especially during the months of the dry season and to the low relative humidity during such dry months. On the other hand, the annual mean evaporations at Tegucigalpa, La Venta and Paso La Ceiba Stations, located at higher altitudes are considerably lower ranging from 1,500 mm to 1,650 mm.



As for the annual variation of monthly evaporations, the maximum evaporation is observed in April or May and the minimum one is in October or November.

#### A2.6 Precipitations

Averaged annual precipitations in the Choluteca river basin are about 1,000 mm in the upstream basin, about 700 mm in the middle-stream basin and about 1,900 mm in the downstream basin, averaging in the annual basin precipitation of 1,013 mm.

More than 80% of the annual precipitation is concentrated in the rainy season from May to October, though a relatively dry period from mid July to mid August is included. Generally the most rainy month is June or September. Little rainfall occurs during the dry season especially in the lower Choluteca basin, where the precipitations during four months from December to March are 0 mm to 20 mm, accounting for only 0.4% of the annual precipitation.

Monthly and annual precipitation data are presented in the Table-A6.

### A3. HYDROLOGY

#### A3.1 Runoff Analysis

##### A3.1.1 Data Availability

Runoff data in the main stem and tributaries of the Choluteca river are available at 12 stations shown in Table-A7 and Fig.-A3 and the duration of stream flow observation at each station is shown in Fig.-A4.

##### A3.1.2 Method of Runoff Measurement

Water levels are measured either by an automatic water level recorder or by a staff reading. In case of staff reading, water levels are measured three times a day, i.e. 6 a.m., 12 noon and 6 p.m. When a flood comes, water levels are measured every two hours from 6 a.m. to 6 p.m. This standard method of water level measurement would result in a smaller runoff than actual, because a typical rainfall during the rainy season begins in the afternoon and stops in mid night and therefore a water level at mid night if measured might be the largest.

Direct runoff measurement is made once a day at 6 a.m. if the water level is different from that of the previous day. The direct measurement data are statistically handled to establish a rating curve at each station. The established rating curve is reviewed at monthly intervals and maintained effective at all times.

##### A3.1.3 Approach to Runoff Analysis

The proposed San Fernando Damsite with the drainage area of 1,665 km<sup>2</sup> is located at about 2.5 kilometers downstream from the Hernando Lopez Station covering the drainage area of 1,565 km<sup>2</sup>. On the other hand, the alternative Morolica Damsite with the drainage area of 6,187 km<sup>2</sup> is located at about 12 km upstream of the Los Encuentros Station covering the drainage area of 6,370 km<sup>2</sup>.

Since the data reliability is considered comparatively high and also the duration of data availability is long at these stations, the runoff analysis is focussed to complete the monthly discharges by estimating monthly discharges during the data missing periods at these two stations.

Monthly discharges at San Fernando Damsite could be estimated from the discharges at Hernando Lopez; and those at Morolica alternative damsite could be estimated from the discharges at Los Encuentros.

#### A3.1.4 Monthly Discharges at Hernando Lopez Station

Runoff data at Hernando Lopez Station are available since mid 1954 to date with interruptions from January 1960 to December 1963 and from October 1972 to April 1973.

The station was equipped with a Stevens water-level recorder until late 1972. Since then the water level measurements have been made by staff gauge readings. A gauge shelter was on the left bank of the river just upstream side of the road bridge on Juticalpa Road. Staff gauges are installed near the gauge shelter. The range of measurement is about 10 meters above the river bed.

It is to be noted that the station was submerged when extraordinary floods occurred, making it impossible to observe water levels in such periods. This may probably be the reason why the water level data were frequently missing during flood peak time in the past. It is, therefore, recommended to reconstruct a runoff gauge station equipped with a water level recorder at higher levels near the existing station.

In order to complete monthly discharge data since 1954 to date, discharges during the period when data are not available were estimated on monthly basis by means of a Tank Model Method. The results of the runoff simulation by the Tank Model Method are graphically shown in Fig.-A5. The monthly discharges completed from 1954 to date are shown in Table-A8.

The monthly discharges at San Fernando damsite are estimated by multiplying those at Hernando Lopez by the drainage area ratio of 1.064. The results are shown in Table-A9.

#### A3.1.5 Monthly Discharges at Los Encuentros

Runoff measurement at Los Encuentros station started in late 1956 and terminated in October 1973, with the interruption from January 1960

to June 1964. Since the station is important for water resources development planning in the lower Choluteca basin, it is recommended to re-establish the Los Encuentros station on soonest possible date.

Monthly discharges during the period when the runoff data are not available were estimated also by the Tank Model Method. Results of the runoff simulation are shown in Fig. A6. Monthly discharges thus completed since 1956 to date are shown in Table-A10. The discharge volumes in Table-A10 include, in addition to the observed runoff, discharge volumes consumed for the irrigation of the San Juan de Flores area since 20 years ago when an intake weir was constructed on the Choluteca river near the village of San Juan de Flores. The monthly volumes taken at the intake weir are estimated as follows:

(Unit:  $10^6 \text{ m}^3$ )

| J   | F   | M   | A   | M   | J   | J   | A | S | O   | N   | D   | Annual |
|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|---|---|-----|-----|-----|--------|
| 0.7 | 0.5 | 0.8 | 1.1 | 0.4 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 0 | 0 | 0.1 | 0.6 | 0.8 | 5.4    |

Monthly discharges at Morolica alternative damsite are calculated from the Los Encuentros discharges according to the drainage area ratio of 0.971. The estimated monthly discharges are shown in Table-A11 since 1956 to date.

#### A3.1.6 Monthly Discharges at El Papalon Intake Weir Site

The drainage area of the Choluteca river at El Papalon intake weir site is  $7,115 \text{ km}^2$  as shown below.

| Drainage Area                      |                                        |
|------------------------------------|----------------------------------------|
| At Los Encuentros Station          | $6,370 \text{ km}^2$                   |
| At Poza Grande Station             | $353 \text{ km}^2$                     |
| Remaining Drainage Area            | $392 \text{ km}^2$                     |
| <b>Drainage Area at El Papalon</b> | <b><math>7,115 \text{ km}^2</math></b> |

Monthly discharges at El Papalon are estimated as a sum of the discharges at Los Encuentros, at Poza Grande and 1.1 times of Poza Grande discharge under the assumption that the specific discharge of the remaining

drainage area be the same as that of the Poza Grande drainage area, as far as the Poza Grande discharge data are available. The runoff data available at Poza Grande are shown in Table-A12. In case no data are available at Poza Grande, the discharges are estimated based on the Los Encuentros discharges and the drainage area ratio. Monthly discharge volumes at El Papalon are shown in Table-A13.

#### A3.1.7 Monthly Discharges at San Juan de Flores Irrigation Intake Site

Near the village of San Juan de Flores, there exists an intake weir for irrigation, constructed on the Choluteca river about 20 years ago. The San Juan de Flores area is scheduled to be developed mainly for the cultivation of sugar cane under irrigated farming. The drainage area of the Choluteca river at the intake weir site is  $1,820 \text{ km}^2$ . The nearest runoff measurement station is Paso La Ceiba Station with the drainage area of  $1,743 \text{ km}^2$ .

The observed runoff data at Paso La Ceiba are shown in Table-A14. These data, however, are not considered reliable because the ratio of monthly discharges at Paso La Ceiba to those at Hernando Lopez varies widely as shown in Table-A15, though the drainage areas of the two stations are almost the same.

Therefore, monthly discharges at San Juan de Flores intake weir site are estimated from those at Hernando Lopez by the drainage area ratio. The estimated monthly discharge volumes at San Juan de Flores site are shown in Table-A16.

### A3.2 Assessment of Water Resources of the Choluteca River Basin

#### A3.2.1 Precipitations

Averaged annual precipitations are around 1,000 mm in the upstream basin, about 800 mm in the middle stream basin and about 1,900 mm in the downstream basin, averaging to be 1,013 mm for the whole of the Choluteca river basin of  $7,580 \text{ km}^2$ .

Rainfalls concentrates in the rainy season of about 5 months, from early May to mid July and from mid August to end October. In the dry season there is little rainfall, especially in the lower Choluteca basin.

A3.2.2 Runoff

Following the characteristics of the rainfall pattern, the discharge volume of the Choluteca river also concentrates in the rainy season. About 80 % of the annual discharge volume occurs during 5 months from June to October. The averaged annual discharge volumes are 399 million cubic meters at Hernando Lopez station, 1,251 million cubic meters at Los Encuentros station, and 1,948 million cubic meters for the whole of the Choluteca basin.

The runoff coefficient is calculated to be around 23 % to 25 %, which is considerably lower than the runoff coefficient of 44.3 % estimated for the neighbouring Nacaome basin.

The surface water hydrology of the Choluteca basin may be summarized in the following table. That of the Nacaome basin is also shown for reference.

|                                                                | Choluteca basin |                | Nacaome basin |       |
|----------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------|----------------|---------------|-------|
|                                                                | H. Lopez        | Los Encuentros | Whole basin   |       |
| Drainage area (km <sup>2</sup> )                               | 1,565           | 6,370          | 7,580         | 2,577 |
| Annual average rainfall (mm)                                   | 1,033           | 851            | 1,013         | 1,686 |
| Annual average discharge volume (MCM)                          | 399             | 1,251          | 1,948         | 1,925 |
| discharge (m <sup>3</sup> /s)                                  | 12.6            | 39.6           | 61.7          | 61.0  |
| Runoff coefficient (%)                                         | 24.7            | 23.1           | 25.4          | 44.3  |
| Specific discharge per 100 km <sup>2</sup> (m <sup>3</sup> /s) | 0.81            | 0.62           | 0.81          | 2.37  |

### A3.3 Probable Maximum Flood

#### A3.3.1 Probable Maximum Precipitation

##### A3.3.1.1 General Procedures

The probable maximum precipitation is derived from the following three steps:

- (i) Selection of a heavy storm passed in or near the Choluteca basin in the past,
- (ii) Depth-Area-Duration analysis (DAD analysis) of the selected heavy storm,
- (iii) Transposition of the storm to the Choluteca basin with an adjustment on account of the difference of dew point temperatures.

##### A3.3.1.2 Selection of Heavy Storm

Of the heavy storms passed in the territory of Honduras, Hurricane "Fifi" is selected, because:

- (i) "Fifi" is one of the largest hurricanes passed in Honduras in the past,
- (ii) Precipitation data at the time of the "Fifi" are available to the extent that enables satisfactory DAD analysis.

The precipitation data presented in the Report entitled "ANALISIS PRELIMINAR DE LA PRECIPITACION PRODUCIDA POR EL HURACAN "FIFI" A SU PASO POR HONDURAS (Septiembre 16-20 de 1974)" published by SERVICIO METEOROLOGICO NACIONAL, are used in the present study.

##### A3.3.1.3 DAD Analysis

At the time of Hurricane "Fifi", the precipitation was heaviest near La Ceiba station of the northern part of Honduras. One-day precipitation exceeded 400 mm in the center of the storm. Isohyet curves are prepared for 1-day, 2-day and 3-day duration and these are shown in Fig.-A7. Table-A17 is prepared based on Fig.-A7.

Also isohyet curves are prepared for every 6-hour duration and Table-A18 summarizes the result of the DAD analysis.

Maximum depth-area-duration curves of the Hurricane "Fifi" are drawn as shown in Fig.-A8.

#### A3.3.1.4 Adjustment Factor

A dew point temperature can be calculated from atmospheric temperature and relative humidity data by the following equation developed by J. F. Bosen.

$$T_d = T - \left\{ (14.55 + 0.114T)X + \sqrt{(2.5 + 0.007T)X^3} + (15.9 + 0.117T)X^{1.4} \right\}$$

where,  $T_d$ : Dew point temperature ( $^{\circ}\text{C}$ )

$T$ : Atmospheric temperature ( $^{\circ}\text{C}$ )

$X$ :  $1-H/100$ ,  $H$ : Relative humidity, (%)

The storm center of the Hurricane "Fifi" was near La Ceiba station. Relative humidity data during "Fifi" are not available at La Ceiba station. Therefore averaged sea level dew point temperature at the station in September is used, which is  $22.2^{\circ}\text{C}$ .

In case the probable maximum precipitation occurs in the Choluteca basin, data at Tegucigolpa station is considered to represent the drainage area of the San Fernando damsite and the average of the data at Tegucigolpa and Choluteca stations is considered to represent the drainage area of the Morolica alternative damsite. The maximum sea level dew point temperatures are  $26.4^{\circ}\text{C}$  and  $25.5^{\circ}\text{C}$  for the drainage areas of the San Fernando damsite and Morolica alternative damsite, respectively.

By use of Fig.-A9, which is quoted from FIGURE 2-17 in Page 37 of WEATHER AND HYDROLOGY, the following table is prepared.



|                                    | La Ceiba | San Fernando<br>damsite | Morolica<br>damsite |
|------------------------------------|----------|-------------------------|---------------------|
| Sea level dew point<br>temperature | 22.2°C   | 26.4°C                  | 25.5°C              |
| Inflow barrier                     | 0 m      | 1,122 m                 | 1,122 m             |
| Wp (1,000 mb to 200 mb)            | 63.5 mm  | 91.44 mm                | 84.58 mm            |
| Wp (1,000 mb to Inf. barrier)      | 0 mm     | 25.40 mm                | 23.37 mm            |
| Wp (Inf. barrier to 200 mb)        | 63.5 mm  | 66.04 mm                | 61.21 mm            |
| Adjustment Factor                  | 1.00     | 1.04                    | 0.96                |

### A3.3.1.5 Probable Maximum Precipitation

The probable maximum precipitations at each of the damsites can be calculated from DAD curves shown in Fig.-A8 and the adjustment factor determined in A3.3.1.4. The results are summarized below.

| Damsite                | Duration in hours |         |         |         |         |         |
|------------------------|-------------------|---------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
|                        | 6 hrs.            | 12 hrs. | 18 hrs. | 24 hrs. | 48 hrs. | 72 hrs. |
| San Fernando           |                   |         |         |         |         |         |
| Drainage area          |                   |         |         |         |         |         |
| 1,665 km <sup>2</sup>  | 106               | 179     | 221     | 255     | 372     | 398     |
| Adjustment<br>(x 1.04) | 110               | 186     | 230     | 265     | 387     | 414     |
| Morolica               |                   |         |         |         |         |         |
| Drainage area          |                   |         |         |         |         |         |
| 6,187 km <sup>2</sup>  | 62                | 110     | 146     | 177     | 262     | 296     |
| Adjustment<br>(x 0.96) | 60                | 106     | 141     | 171     | 253     | 285     |

### A3.3.2 Unit Hydrograph

#### A3.3.2.1 General

A unit hydrograph should be determined to compute probable maximum flood from the probable maximum precipitation.

A unit hydrograph occurring from a unit effective rainfall can be determined by two factors,  $T_p$  and  $T_k$ , if the following equation is applied.

$$Q_p = \frac{0.2778 A R_o}{0.3 T_p + T_k}$$

where,  $Q_p$ : Peak discharge in  $m^3/s$

$A$  : Basin area in  $km^2$

$R_o$ : Unit effective rainfall in mm

$T_p$ : Time to peak in hours

$T_k$ : Time of recession in hours

A unit hydrograph or the values of  $T_p$  and  $T_k$ , must be determined by a trial and error method so that calculated flood hydrographs may conform to the observed ones to the maximum extent.

Data specifically collected for a unit hydrograph study are shown in Table-A19.

#### A3.3.2.2 Unit Hydrograph at Hernando Lopez

The following four floods are selected to determine a unit hydrograph.

| Flood No. | Date of Flood Peak | Peak Flood Discharge<br>( $m^3/s$ ) | Runoff Coefficient<br>(%) | Base Flow<br>( $m^3/s$ ) |
|-----------|--------------------|-------------------------------------|---------------------------|--------------------------|
| 1         | May 31, 1968       | 543                                 | 20.6                      | 61                       |
| 2         | Sep. 30, 1969      | 562                                 | 29.7                      | 46                       |
| 3         | Sep. 29, 1970      | 648                                 | 47.1                      | 80                       |
| 4         | Oct. 21, 1971      | 564                                 | 27.1                      | 52                       |

Basin rainfalls are calculated from the following 6 station data by the Thiessen method.

| <u>Station</u> | <u>Thiessen Coefficient</u> |
|----------------|-----------------------------|
| Tegucigalpa    | 0.384                       |
| Zambrano       | 0.300                       |
| La Venta       | 0.123                       |
| Paso La Ceiba  | 0.022                       |
| Maraita        | 0.022                       |
| Ojojona        | 0.149                       |

Hourly rainfall data corresponding to the selected floods are used as far as available, but when hourly data are not available 6-hr rainfall data at Tegucigalpa is assumed to represent the rainfall pattern of the other stations. Under such assumption as stated above, basin rainfalls are prepared at every 6 hour duration for the selected floods. Rainfalls at 6 hour duration are not sufficient to simulate a flood hydrograph at Hernando Lopez where the drainage area is 1,565 km<sup>2</sup>. To find 2 hour rainfall, the available hourly rainfall data were studied and the study concluded that about 75 % of the 6-hr rainfall could be concentrated within 2-hr duration as shown in Fig.-A10.

Two kinds of rainfall loss are considered to determine effective rainfall. These are an initial loss in mm, and infiltration and evapo-transpiration loss in mm/6 hours. These two loss values have been determined so that a calculated flood volume may equal to the observed flood volume and also that a calculated flood hydrograph may conform to the observed ones.

Calculated flood hydrographs are shown in Figs-A11(1) to A11(4) with observed ones for comparison purpose. The Tp and Tk values of unit hydrograph are determined to be 9.0 hours and 6.0 hours, respectively.

Basin rainfalls and effective rainfalls corresponding to the selected floods are shown in Table-A20.

A3.3.2.3 Unit Hydrograph at Los Encuentros

The following two floods are selected to determine a unit hydrograph at Los Encuentros station.

| Flood No. | Date of Flood Peak | Peak Flood Discharge<br>( $m^3/s$ ) | Runoff Coefficient<br>(%) | Base Flow<br>( $m^3/s$ ) |
|-----------|--------------------|-------------------------------------|---------------------------|--------------------------|
| 1         | Sep. 30, 1969      | 578                                 | 36.5                      | 134                      |
| 2         | Sep. 29, 1970      | 654                                 | 59.2                      | 202                      |

Basin rainfalls are calculated by Thiessen method from the following 9 station data.

| Station        | Thiessen Coefficient |
|----------------|----------------------|
| Tegucigalpa    | 0.141                |
| Zambrano       | 0.071                |
| La Venta       | 0.054                |
| Paso La Ceiba  | 0.124                |
| Maraita        | 0.124                |
| Yuscaran       | 0.140                |
| Oropoli        | 0.195                |
| Texiguat       | 0.106                |
| Los Encuentros | 0.045                |

To prepare 6-hour basin rainfall, rainfalls at Texiguat and Los Encuentros are assumed to be represented by the Choluteca rainfall pattern, and those at the other stations are assumed to be represented by the Tegucigalpa rainfall pattern insofar as the hourly rainfall data are not available.

Because of the large drainage area of  $6,370 \text{ km}^2$  at Los Encuentros station, 2-hour rainfalls are not considered necessary.

The same procedures are used as in the determination of a unit hydrograph at Hernando Lopez station, and, as the result, a unit hydrograph with  $T_p = 15$  hours and  $T_k = 24$  hours is determined for Los Encuentros station.

The basin rainfalls and the effective rainfalls are shown in Table-A21. Computed flood hydrographs are compared with observed ones in Fig.-A12(1) and (2).

#### A3.3.2.4 Unit Hydrographs at Proposed Damsites

Based on the comparison of drainage areas at the proposed damsites and at the two gauging stations where unit hydrographs have been determined, unit hydrographs or the  $T_p$  and  $T_k$  values at San Fernando and Morolica damsites are determined as follows.

|                            | Drainage Area ( $\text{km}^2$ ) | $T_p$ (hrs) | $T_k$ (hrs) |
|----------------------------|---------------------------------|-------------|-------------|
| Runoff measurement station |                                 |             |             |
| Hernando Lopez             | 1,565                           | 9.0         | 6.0         |
| Los Encuentros             | 6,370                           | 15.0        | 24.0        |
| Proposed damsite           |                                 |             |             |
| San Fernando               | 1,665                           | 9.0         | 6.5         |
| Morolica                   | 6,187                           | 14.5        | 22.0        |

#### A3.3.3 Probable Maximum Flood

##### A3.3.3.1 Rainfall Loss

The initial losses and the infiltration and evapotranspiration losses of rainfall for the studied six floods are averaged to be 4 mm and 10 mm/6 hrs, respectively.

For the calculation of probable maximum flood, initial loss is not taken into account because initial loss does not affect much a flood hydrograph occurring from such an enormous rainfall as the probable maximum rainfall. The infiltration and evapotranspiration loss of 10 mm/6 hrs is considered in the estimation of a probable maximum flood.

##### A3.3.3.2 Rainfall Pattern

The probable maximum 24-hour basin rainfall at the proposed damsites has been distributed for every 6-hour duration by the DAD analysis as stated in A3.3.1.5. The second largest 24-hour basin rainfall is also

distributed in 6-hour duration based on the actual rainfall pattern of the Hurricane "Fifi". The rainfall in the third day is not taken into account because it hardly affects a peak discharge and a volume of floods.

Basin rainfalls and effective rainfalls for every 6-hour duration are prepared as follows, so as to produce a largest peak discharge of flood.

PROBABLE MAXIMUM PRECIPITATION (mm)

| Damsite                          | Time Duration (Hours) |      |       |       |       |       |       |       |
|----------------------------------|-----------------------|------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
|                                  | 0-6                   | 6-12 | 12-18 | 18-24 | 24-30 | 30-36 | 36-42 | 42-48 |
| <b>(Precipitation)</b>           |                       |      |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| San Fernando                     | 11.6                  | 14.8 | 59.0  | 36.6  | 44.0  | 110.0 | 76.0  | 35.0  |
| Morolica                         | 7.8                   | 9.9  | 39.7  | 24.6  | 35.0  | 60.0  | 46.0  | 30.0  |
| <b>(Effective Precipitation)</b> |                       |      |       |       |       |       |       |       |
| San Fernando                     | 1.6                   | 4.8  | 49.0  | 26.6  | 34.0  | 100.0 | 66.0  | 25.0  |
| Morolica                         | -                     | -    | 29.7  | 14.6  | 25.0  | 50.0  | 36.0  | 20.0  |

A3.3.3.3 Base Flow

For San Fernando damsite, a base flow of 60 m<sup>3</sup>/s is considered, which is an average base flow of the studied four floods at Hernando Lopez station. A base flow for Morolica damsite is assumed to be 168 m<sup>3</sup>/s, which is an average of the base flows studied at Los Encuentros station.

A3.3.3.4 Probable Maximum Flood

The effective probable maximum precipitations are converted to a probable maximum flood through the determined unit hydrograph, as summarized below.

| Damsite      | Peak Flood Discharges (m <sup>3</sup> /s) | Flood Volume (MCM) | Specific Discharge (m <sup>3</sup> /s/km <sup>2</sup> ) |
|--------------|-------------------------------------------|--------------------|---------------------------------------------------------|
| San Fernando | 5,280                                     | 511                | 3.17                                                    |
| Morolica     | 6,390                                     | 1,035              | 1.02                                                    |

The probable maximum flood is shown in Fig. A13 for both San Fernando and Morolica damsites.

### A 3.4 Probable Flood Study

#### A3.4.1 Observed Peak Flood Discharges

Flood discharge data are available at Hernando Lopez station for 18 years from 1954 to 1959 and from 1964 to 1975, and at Los Encuentros station for 12 years from 1958 to 1959 and from 1964 to 1973. The annual maximum peak flood discharges are shown in Table-A22. The maximum recorded flood discharges are  $962 \text{ m}^3/\text{s}$  and  $1,227 \text{ m}^3/\text{s}$  at San Fernando and Morolica damsites, respectively.

These flood data, however, are not utilized for the estimation of probable floods because of the following reasons.

- (i) Except for the water level measurement by an automatic recorder, water levels and consequently discharges have been measured only during the daytime from 6 a.m. to 6 p.m.
- (ii) Water level measurements were often suspended during an extraordinary flood time maybe due to a difficult access to a gauging site. As a typical example, no water level measurement was effectuated at the runoff measurement stations in the Choluteca basin during the Hurricane "Fifi" extraordinary flood time except a temporary gauge at the Choluteca bridge site near Choluteca city. According to the "ANALISIS DE LAS CONDICIONES CLIMATICAS Y DE LOS RECURSOS HIDRAULICOS" prepared in July 1975 by PROGRAMA DE CATASTRO NACIONAL, a peak flood discharge and a flood volume during 5 days from 18 to 22 of September 1974 are estimated to be  $3,969 \text{ m}^3/\text{s}$  and 464 million cubic meters, respectively, at the Choluteca bridge site with the drainage area of  $6,964 \text{ km}^2$ .

On the other hand, rainfall data are available for sufficient length of time and are considered more reliable. Therefore, probable floods are estimated from a probable rainfall study.

#### A3.4.2 Rainfall Probability Study

##### A3.4.2.1 General

Since the unit hydrographs are determined for the proposed damsites, probable floods can be computed if probable basin rainfalls are determined.

Nine years of reliable basin rainfall can be prepared by the Thiessen method from the rainfall data at several stations in the Choluteca basin. Since point rainfall data at Tegucigalpa station are available for as long as 38 years, the correlation between basin rainfalls and rainfalls at Tegucigalpa has been studied to expand 9 years of basin rainfalls. The correlation, however, is not satisfactory.

A3.4.2.2 Probable Basin Rainfall

Probable basin rainfall is estimated based on 9 years of data. The annual maximum 1-day and 2-day basin rainfalls are shown in Table-A23, for both San Fernando and Morolica damsites. The annual maximum 1-day and 2-day point rainfalls at Tegucigalpa station are also shown in the same table for reference.

The annual maximum basin rainfalls are plotted on a log-normal sheet as shown in Fig.-A14; and probable basin rainfalls are estimated as shown in Table-A24.

A3.4.2.3 Rainfall Pattern and Rainfall Loss

Based on the rainfall patterns causing the floods studied for the estimation of a unit hydrograph, a typical basin rainfall distribution is estimated as follows.

| Time duration<br>(Hours) | Percent of daily<br>rainfall (%) |
|--------------------------|----------------------------------|
| 18 - 24                  | 57.6                             |
| 0 - 6                    | 34.1                             |
| 6 - 12                   | 7.1                              |
| 12 - 18                  | 1.2                              |

Rainfall loss is assumed to be 10 mm/6 hrs for an infiltration and evapotranspiration loss for both San Fernando and Morolica damsites, and for initial loss to be 10 mm and 5 mm for San Fernando and Morolica damsites, respectively.



A3.4.2.4 Probable Floods

Probable floods are computed from probable effective basin rainfalls by means of the unit hydrograph method. The probable effective basin rainfalls are shown in Table-A25 and A26, and the computed probable floods are shown below.

| Return Period (Year) | San Fernando damsite          |              | Morolica damsite              |              |
|----------------------|-------------------------------|--------------|-------------------------------|--------------|
|                      | Peak flow (m <sup>3</sup> /s) | Volume (MCM) | Peak flow (m <sup>3</sup> /s) | Volume (MCM) |
| 2                    | 342                           | 21           | 408                           | 29           |
| 5                    | 644                           | 45           | 917                           | 114          |
| 10                   | 845                           | 60           | 1.286                         | 169          |
| 20                   | 1.035                         | 77           | 1.611                         | 227          |
| 50                   | 1.287                         | 99           | 2.062                         | 314          |
| 100                  | 1.488                         | 115          | 2.394                         | 373          |
| 200                  | 1.662                         | 132          | 2.723                         | 432          |
| 1.000                | 2.121                         | 168          | 3.475                         | 573          |

Probable flood hydrographs for San Fernando damsite and Morolica damsite are shown in Fig.-A15 and Fig.-A16, respectively.

### A3.5 Reservoir Evaporation

#### A3.5.1 Evaporation from San Fernando Reservoir

Of the several meteorological stations where evaporation data are available, data at La Venta station are selected for the estimation of evaporation from San Fernando reservoir, because the station is located close to the reservoir area.

Monthly reservoir evaporation is estimated by multiplying a conversion factor of 0.7 to the Standard A-pan evaporation data at La Venta station. The estimated averaged monthly reservoir evaporations are shown in Table A-27.

#### A3.5.2 Evaporation from Morolica Reservoir

Near the Morolica reservoir area, there are no meteorological stations. The Morolica reservoir evaporation is estimated from evaporation data at Tegucigalpa, La Venta, Paso La Ceiba, Los Encuentros and Choluteca stations.

The mean annual evaporations at the abovementioned 5 stations are as follows.

| Station        | Mean Annual Evaporation | Altitude    |
|----------------|-------------------------|-------------|
| Tegucigalpa    | 1,515 mm                | Elev. 960 m |
| La Venta       | 1,523 mm                | Elev. 890 m |
| Paso La Ceiba  | 1,597 mm                | Elev. 630 m |
| Los Encuentros | 2,892 mm                | Elev. 100 m |
| Choluteca      | 2,656 mm                | Elev. 48 m  |

The annual evaporations of the first three stations are almost the same, but differ greatly from those at the remaining two stations. The difference is considered as the result of the difference in altitude which generally causes a difference in temperature.

Therefore, the evaporation at Morolica dams site, which is located at the elevation of about 240 meters, is estimated by calculating the weighted average of the evaporation data at the first three stations and those at the remaining two stations by altitudes. The procedure and the results of reservoir evaporation estimate are shown in Table-A28.

### A3.6 Sediment Problem

No sediment data are available in the Choluteca river basin except IECO's measurement for a limited time in 1967. Since the data on sediment loads are indispensable for a proper planning and design of dam and reservoir schemes, it is recommended to commence sediment load measurement at both Hernando Lopez and Los Encuentros stations.

There are no reliable sediment data on any major river system in Honduras. No dam and reservoir projects of a considerable size have yet been realized. However, feasibility studies for several dam and reservoir projects have been conducted, in which sediment loads are estimated mostly based on direct sediment measurement for a limited time. Sediment loads estimated in the past feasibility studies are shown in Table-A29.

Table-A29 indicates that the IECO's estimate is the largest of all. Therefore the sediment volume estimated by IECO is taken for the present study. The annual sediment volume is thus estimated to be 1,100,000 m<sup>3</sup> at San Fernando damsite. The annual sediment volume at Morolica damsite is calculated to be 3,200,000 m<sup>3</sup>, as a sediment volume is considered proportional to the annual runoff volume.

Since an effective life of a dam and reservoir is set at 50 years, the sediment volumes during the life are 55 million cubic meters and 160 million cubic meters for San Fernando and Morolica damsites, respectively.

### A3.7 Tailwater Level

No rating curve is available in San Fernando damsite or in Morolica damsite.

A tailwater level at San Fernando damsite is assumed to be the same as estimated by IECO and a tailwater level at Morolica damsite is assumed based on river flow calculation and a rating curve at Los Encuentros station.

The assumed tailwater curves for San Fernando and Morolica damsites are shown in Fig.-A17, and Fig.-A18, respectively.

These assumptions are considered to be satisfactory in the feasibility study level, but in the next stage of detailed engineering, the tailwater curves should be confirmed by the direct runoff measurement.

TABLE-AL: METEOROLOGICAL AND PLUVIOMETRIC STATIONS  
IN AND AROUND THE CHOLUTECA BASIN

| Station               | Latitude<br>North | Longitude<br>West | Altitude<br>m a.s.l. |
|-----------------------|-------------------|-------------------|----------------------|
| Choluteca             | 13°18'            | 87°12'            | 48                   |
| El Corpus             | 13°17'            | 87°02'            | 370                  |
| El Picacho            | 14°02'30"         | 87°11'30"         | 1,373                |
| El Sauce              | 13°55'            | 87°13'            | 1,318                |
| El Triunfo            | 13°07'30"         | 86°59'30"         | 100                  |
| El Zamorano           | 14°00'            | 87°02'            | 793                  |
| Guacerique            | 14°02'30"         | 87°11'30"         | 1,007                |
| Guinope               | 13°53'            | 86°56'10"         | 1,315                |
| Hacienda Las Cañadas  | 14°09'            | 87°03'            | 1,250                |
| Hacienda San Isidro   | 13°52'            | 86°34'            | 750                  |
| La Venta              | 14°18'50"         | 87°10'15"         | 890                  |
| Liure                 | 13°32'            | 87°05'            | 230                  |
| Los Encuentros        | 13°28'08"         | 87°05'29"         | 100                  |
| Maraita               | 13°53'00"         | 87°02'25"         | 940                  |
| Marcovia              | 13°17'10"         | 87°18'50"         | 10                   |
| Monjaras              | 13°12'            | 87°23'            | 3                    |
| Moroceli              | 14°08'            | 86°53'            | 616                  |
| Namasigue             | 13°12'            | 87°09'            | 40                   |
| Nueva Armenia         | 13°45'20"         | 87°09'50"         | 620                  |
| Nuevo Rosario         | 14°13'            | 87°05'            | 1,177                |
| Ojojona               | 13°56'00"         | 87°17'50"         | 1,380                |
| Oropoli               | 13°49'15"         | 86°49'15"         | 480                  |
| Paso La Ceiba         | 14°15'00"         | 87°00'50"         | 630                  |
| Pespire               | 13°34'            | 87°22'            | 60                   |
| Potrerillos           | 14°00'00"         | 86°46'00"         | 747                  |
| Sabanagrande          | 13°49'            | 87°16'            | 1,020                |
| San Antonio de Flores | 13°43'15"         | 86°53'00"         | 790                  |
| San Lucas             | 13°44'25"         | 86°57'20"         | 1,270                |
| Soledad               | 13°35'            | 87°07'            | 330                  |
| Tegucigalpa           | 14°05'35"         | 87°12'15"         | 960                  |
| Texiguat              | 13°38'50"         | 87°01'30"         | 320                  |
| Yuscaran              | 13°56'35"         | 86°51'10"         | 950                  |
| Yusguare              | 13°18'            | 87°06'            | 50                   |
| Zambrano              | 14°16'45"         | 87°24'27"         | 1,360                |

TABLE-A2 MONTHLY AVERAGES OF DAILY MAXIMUM, MEAN AND MINIMUM TEMPERATURES IN DEGREE CENTIGRADE

|                                             | J.   | F.   | M.   | A.   | M.   | J.   | J.   | A.   | S.   | O.   | N.   | D.   | Annual |
|---------------------------------------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|--------|
| Tegucigalpa Station (El. 1,007 m)           |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |        |
| Max.                                        | 25.3 | 27.1 | 29.2 | 30.2 | 29.9 | 28.3 | 27.6 | 28.4 | 28.5 | 27.1 | 25.7 | 25.1 | 27.7   |
| Mean                                        | 19.4 | 20.5 | 21.9 | 23.1 | 23.3 | 22.8 | 22.3 | 22.6 | 22.6 | 21.9 | 20.4 | 19.6 | 21.7   |
| Min.                                        | 13.9 | 14.0 | 14.7 | 16.5 | 17.8 | 18.2 | 17.6 | 17.3 | 17.4 | 17.3 | 15.6 | 14.6 | 16.2   |
| Based on 28 years of data from 1948 to 1975 |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |        |
| La Venta Station (El. 890 m)                |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |        |
| Max.                                        | 25.2 | 26.6 | 29.6 | 31.4 | 30.7 | 28.9 | 27.6 | 28.5 | 28.4 | 27.0 | 25.6 | 24.8 | 27.9   |
| Mean                                        | 19.8 | 20.6 | 23.4 | 26.1 | 24.9 | 23.8 | 23.1 | 23.0 | 23.0 | 22.1 | 21.0 | 19.7 | 22.5   |
| Min.                                        | 12.3 | 11.6 | 12.8 | 15.2 | 16.4 | 16.9 | 15.9 | 16.6 | 17.0 | 16.8 | 16.2 | 13.9 | 15.1   |
| Based on 5 years of data from 1972 to 1976  |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |        |
| Paso La Ceiba Station (El. 630 m)           |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |        |
| Max.                                        | 28.2 | 29.8 | 32.1 | 33.1 | 32.7 | 30.5 | 30.0 | 30.4 | 30.4 | 29.6 | 28.5 | 27.8 | 30.3   |
| Mean                                        | 23.1 | 24.1 | 26.4 | 27.6 | 27.3 | 25.6 | 25.1 | 25.2 | 25.2 | 24.4 | 23.9 | 22.5 | 25.0   |
| Min.                                        | 16.6 | 16.3 | 18.1 | 19.7 | 21.3 | 20.6 | 19.4 | 19.3 | 19.3 | 19.6 | 18.5 | 16.4 | 18.8   |
| Based on 5 years of data from 1972 to 1976  |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |        |
| Choluteca Station (El. 47.5 m)              |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |        |
| Max.                                        | 34.6 | 35.5 | 37.3 | 37.3 | 35.6 | 32.7 | 33.7 | 33.4 | 32.6 | 32.4 | 32.9 | 34.3 | 34.4   |
| Mean                                        | 28.3 | 28.5 | 29.6 | 30.0 | 28.8 | 27.3 | 28.2 | 27.7 | 26.8 | 26.6 | 27.2 | 27.9 | 28.1   |
| Min.                                        | 23.1 | 23.0 | 23.4 | 24.3 | 23.6 | 23.4 | 24.0 | 23.6 | 22.6 | 22.7 | 22.4 | 23.0 | 23.3   |
| Based on 15 years of data from 1961 to 1975 |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |        |

TABLE-A3 MONTHLY MEAN RELATIVE HUMIDITY  
IN PERCENT

J. E. M. A. M. J. J. A. S. O. N. D. Annual

Tegucigalpa Station (El. 1,007 m)

72 67 62 61 68 77 75 74 78 79 78 76 72

Based on 27 years of data from 1946 to 1972

La Venta Station (El. 890 m)

73 65 60 54 63 70 71 72 75 78 79 76 70

Based on 5 years of data from 1972 to 1976

Paso La Ceiba Station (El. 630 m)

72 70 65 63 66 75 72 73 73 77 74 76 71

Based on 5 years of data from 1972 to 1976

Choluteca Station (El. 47.5 m)

51 50 52 54 70 79 68 72 81 79 67 55 65

Based on 14 years of data from 1963 to 1976

TABLE A4 PREVAILING DIRECTION AND MONTHLY MEAN VELOCITY OF WIND

|                                   | J    | F    | M    | A    | M    | J    | J    | A    | S    | O    | N    | D    | Annual |
|-----------------------------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|--------|
| Tegucigalpa Station (El. 1,007 m) |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |        |
| 1.                                | N    | N    | N    | NE   | NE   | NE   | N    | NNE  | ENE  | N    | N    | N    |        |
| 2.                                | 18.2 | 17.7 | 17.1 | 16.5 | 14.5 | 13.6 | 14.4 | 14.3 | 13.1 | 14.6 | 17.2 | 17.4 | 15.7   |

Based on 25 years of data from 1950 to 1974

|                                |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |     |      |      |      |      |
|--------------------------------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|-----|------|------|------|------|
| Choluteca Station (El. 47.5 m) |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |      |     |      |      |      |      |
| 1.                             | NNE  | NNE  | NNE  | N    | SSE  | ENE  | NE   | E    | S   | ESE  | ESE  | NNE  |      |
| 2.                             | 20.5 | 19.7 | 15.8 | 14.5 | 11.2 | 11.2 | 14.2 | 12.1 | 9.9 | 11.2 | 14.9 | 19.3 | 14.5 |

Based on 12 years of data from 1963 to 1974

- Note:
1. Prevailing wind direction
  2. Monthly average of daily maximum wind velocity in km/hour



TABLE-A5 MONTHLY EVAPORATIONS IN MM

|                              | J   | F   | M   | A   | M   | J   | J   | A   | S   | O   | N   | D   | Annual |
|------------------------------|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|--------|
| Tegucigalpa <sup>/1</sup>    | 125 | 148 | 197 | 189 | 159 | 121 | 133 | 135 | 114 | 107 | 107 | 115 | 1,650  |
| La Venta <sup>/2</sup>       | 92  | 121 | 179 | 185 | 169 | 129 | 119 | 126 | 130 | 108 | 82  | 83  | 1,523  |
| Paso La Ceiba <sup>/3</sup>  | 111 | 131 | 185 | 189 | 172 | 130 | 126 | 129 | 122 | 111 | 93  | 99  | 1,598  |
| Los Encuentros <sup>/4</sup> | 269 | 263 | 313 | 255 | 331 | 227 | 213 | 230 | 188 | 171 | 190 | 242 | 2,892  |
| Choluteca <sup>/5</sup>      | 290 | 289 | 314 | 282 | 187 | 170 | 200 | 169 | 148 | 160 | 195 | 252 | 2,656  |

<sup>/1</sup> Based on 12 years of records

<sup>/2</sup> Based on 15 years of records

<sup>/3</sup> Based on 6 years of records

<sup>/4</sup> Based on 4 years of records

<sup>/5</sup> Based on 7 years of records

Table-A6 (1) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS  
IN MM AT CHOLUTECA

| Year | J  | F  | M  | A   | M   | J   | J   | A   | S   | O   | N   | D  | Annual |
|------|----|----|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|----|--------|
| 1943 | 0  | 0  | 0  | 50  | 287 | 241 | 168 | 464 | 379 | 764 | 19  | 5  | 2,376  |
| 1944 | 0  | 0  | 2  | 8   | 118 | 421 | 305 | 282 | 534 | 98  | 4   | 0  | 1,772  |
| 1945 | 0  | 0  | 0  | 2   | 243 | 325 | 202 | 239 | 409 | 350 | 49  | 4  | 1,823  |
| 1951 | 0  | 0  | 5  | 8   | 325 | 282 | 317 | 261 | 346 | 243 | 38  | 4  | 1,829  |
| 1952 | 0  | 0  | 4  | 124 | 215 | 580 | 137 | 248 | 336 | 396 | 34  | 0  | 2,074  |
| 1953 | 0  | 0  | 0  | 56  | 704 | 276 | 96  | 215 | 528 | 240 | 0   | 11 | 2,126  |
| 1954 | 0  | 0  | 16 | 75  | 304 | 559 | 147 | 239 | 409 | 350 | 49  | 4  | 2,157  |
| 1955 | 0  | 0  | 23 | 15  | 201 | 259 | 687 | 381 | 646 | 757 | 38  | 4  | 3,011  |
| 1956 | 0  | 0  | 0  | 50  | 406 | 295 | 116 | 278 | 459 | 409 | 16  | 0  | 2,029  |
| 1957 | 0  | 23 | 38 | 86  | 305 | 335 | 203 | 81  | 371 | 193 | 20  | 0  | 1,655  |
| 1958 | 0  | 8  | 56 | 145 | 432 | 462 | 158 | 83  | 566 | 292 | 48  | 15 | 2,220  |
| 1959 | 0  | 0  | 16 | 50  | 186 | 207 | 23  | 135 | 233 | 444 | 12  | 0  | 1,306  |
| 1960 | 1  | 0  | 0  | 46  | 326 | 453 | 205 | 356 | 272 | 514 | 42  | 0  | 2,215  |
| 1961 | 0  | 1  | 1  | 1   | 4   | 381 | 136 | 67  | 346 | 211 | 134 | 25 | 1,307  |
| 1962 | 0  | 0  | 20 | 65  | 206 | 474 | 202 | 206 | 379 | 353 | 49  | 4  | 1,958  |
| 1963 | 0  | 0  | 0  | 50  | 277 | 381 | 188 | 206 | 308 | 214 | 203 | 0  | 1,827  |
| 1964 | 0  | 15 | 1  | 72  | 113 | 492 | 268 | 242 | 433 | 188 | 14  | 8  | 1,846  |
| 1965 | 0  | 0  | 0  | 0   | 224 | 432 | 137 | 239 | 550 | 350 | 49  | 4  | 1,985  |
| 1966 | 0  | 0  | 3  | 35  | 298 | 651 | 201 | 93  | 398 | 296 | 7   | 11 | 1,993  |
| 1967 | 0  | 1  | 54 | 67  | 7   | 314 | 98  | 182 | 283 | 122 | 10  | 5  | 1,143  |
| 1968 | 0  | 0  | 0  | 13  | 504 | 584 | 77  | 131 | 571 | 483 | 54  | 1  | 2,418  |
| 1969 | 12 | 0  | 33 | 129 | 299 | 439 | 199 | 465 | 444 | 602 | 73  | 0  | 2,695  |
| 1970 | 0  | 0  | 0  | 71  | 265 | 201 | 469 | 430 | 488 | 281 | 79  | 2  | 2,286  |
| 1971 | 1  | 2  | 0  | 1   | 358 | 178 | 110 | 307 | 413 | 341 | 132 | 1  | 1,844  |
| 1972 | 0  | 0  | 97 | 30  | 320 | 224 | 194 | 180 | 131 | 261 | 55  | 0  | 1,492  |
| 1973 | 0  | 0  | 3  | 2   | 233 | 274 | 262 | 450 | 564 | 551 | 8   | 34 | 2,386  |
| 1974 | 0  | 0  | 0  | 0   | 211 | 370 | 29  | 168 | 520 | 117 | 44  | 1  | 1,460  |
| 1975 | 1  | 0  | 4  | 0   | 311 | 140 | 213 | 184 | 529 | 403 | 201 | 0  | 1,986  |
| 1976 | 0  | 0  | 0  | 172 | 134 | 337 | 32  | 76  | 125 | 339 | 41  | 0  | 1,256  |
| 1977 | 0  | 0  | 0  |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |    |        |
| Mean | 1  | 2  | 13 | 49  | 270 | 364 | 192 | 239 | 413 | 350 | 53  | 5  | 1,951  |

Table-A6 (2) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS  
IN MM AT EL CORPUS

| Year | J | F | M | A   | M   | J     | J   | A   | S     | O   | N   | D | Annual |
|------|---|---|---|-----|-----|-------|-----|-----|-------|-----|-----|---|--------|
| 1973 | - | - | - | -   | -   | 25    | 33  | 502 | 773   | 965 | 31  | 4 | -      |
| 1974 | 0 | 0 | 3 | 21  | 420 | 711   | 127 | 476 | 975   | 308 | 0   | 0 | 3,022  |
| 1975 | 3 | 0 | 6 | 17  | 721 | 423   | 239 | 733 | 1,197 | 955 | 321 | 0 | 4,615  |
| 1976 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 142 | 499 | 1,164 | 204 | 63  | 622   | 917 | 83  | 0 | 3,694  |
| 1977 | - | 0 | 0 | 163 |     |       |     |     |       |     |     |   | -      |
| Mean | 1 | 0 | 2 | 81  | 547 | 581   | 151 | 444 | 892   | 786 | 109 | 1 | 3,595  |

Table-A6 (3) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS  
IN-MM AT EL PICACHO

| Year  | J   | F  | M  | A  | M   | J   | J   | A   | S   | O   | N   | D  | Annual |
|-------|-----|----|----|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|----|--------|
| 1943  | -   | -  | -  | -  | -   | -   | -   | -   | 301 | 294 | 6   | 40 | -      |
| 1944  | 18  | 3  | 0  | 28 | 110 | 284 | 84  | 132 | 204 | 39  | 39  | 31 | 972    |
| 1945  | 12  | 3  | 3  | 1  | 196 | -   | -   | 36  | 74  | 67  | 5   | 0  | -      |
| 1946  | 1   | 0  | 0  | 1  | 70  | 85  | 13  | 65  | 117 | 88  | 46  | 12 | 498    |
| 1947  | 8   | 3  | 19 | 0  | 44  | 130 | 150 | 188 | 173 | 152 | 103 | 28 | 998    |
| 1948  | 5   | 0  | 50 | 7  | 100 | 149 | 95  | 37  | 59  | 94  | 54  | 27 | 677    |
| 1949  | 70  | 6  | 0  | 2  | 45  | 216 | 78  | 51  | 211 | 217 | 76  | 34 | 1,007  |
| 1950  | -   | -  | 7  | 13 | 48  | 185 | 152 | 92  | 180 | 269 | 127 | 66 | 1,139  |
| 1951* | 420 | 50 | 20 | 0  | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0   | 0  | 490    |
| 1957  | -   | -  | -  | 0  | 154 | 160 | 77  | 41  | 233 | 82  | 29  | 47 | -      |
| 1958  | 8   | 2  | -  | -  | -   | 40  | 163 | 72  | 70  | -   | 56  | 28 | -      |
| 1959  | 64  | 4  | 2  | 35 | 403 | 107 | 42  | 116 | 107 | 105 | 83  | 42 | 1,110  |
| 1960  | 25  | 4  | 16 | 87 | 256 | 147 | 75  | 137 | 159 | 169 | 110 | 42 | 1,227  |
| 1961  | 48  | 15 | 27 | 0  | 71  | 126 | 96  | 83  | 137 | 110 | 139 | 23 | 875    |
| 1962  | 35  | 2  | 1  | 45 | 109 | 130 | 61  | -   | 88  | 122 | 27  | 10 | -      |
| 1963  | 10  | 8  | -  | -  | -   | -   | 104 | -   | -   | -   | -   | -  | -      |
| Mean  | 25  | 4  | 11 | 18 | 134 | 147 | 92  | 88  | 151 | 139 | 64  | 31 | 904    |

\* Data for 1951 are incredible.

Table-A6 (4) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS  
IN MM AT EL SAUCE

| Year | J  | F  | M  | A  | M   | J   | J   | A   | S   | O   | N   | D  | Annual |
|------|----|----|----|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|----|--------|
| 1956 | -  | -  | -  | -  | -   | -   | -   | -   | 275 | 75  | 17  | 13 | -      |
| 1957 | 16 | 1  | 1  | 82 | 175 | 254 | 64  | 45  | 570 | 97  | 19  | 19 | 1,343  |
| 1958 | 10 | 0  | 8  | 21 | 354 | 277 | 143 | 33  | 118 | 106 | 15  | 5  | 1,090  |
| 1959 | 20 | 2  | 2  | 28 | 185 | 124 | 25  | 116 | 82  | 232 | 24  | 7  | 845    |
| 1960 | 8  | 1  | 48 | 41 | 178 | 331 | 62  | 184 | 326 | 267 | 59  | 18 | 1,522  |
| 1961 | 19 | 23 | 24 | 13 | 108 | 178 | 144 | 96  | 171 | 119 | 142 | 0  | 1,028  |
| 1962 | 3  | 4  | 0  | 25 | 128 | 252 | 55  | 162 | 234 | 193 | 12  | 0  | 1,067  |
| 1963 | 26 | -2 | 0  | 0  | 83  | 236 | 81  | 53  | 135 | 139 | 139 | 0  | 895    |
| 1964 | 2  | 4  | 0  | 7  | 151 | 362 | 131 | 85  | 172 | 110 | 16  | 9  | 1,049  |
| 1965 | 3  | 0  | 0  | 32 | 228 | 192 | 20  | 45  | 448 | 136 | 24  | 9  | 1,137  |
| 1966 | 4  | 4  | 27 | 18 | 240 | 241 | 127 | 60  | 282 | 116 | 12  | 5  | 1,136  |
| 1967 | 22 | 1  | 29 | 96 | 6   | 288 | 46  | 41  | 259 | 56  | 14  | 5  | 863    |
| 1968 | 13 | 0  | 0  | 8  | 384 | 325 | 47  | 113 | 240 | 178 | 38  | 15 | 1,361  |
| 1969 | 31 | 16 | 21 | 15 | 117 | 508 | 65  | 300 | 367 | 372 | 27  | 10 | 1,849  |
| 1970 | 8  | 0  | 2  | 45 | 166 | 79  | 151 | 219 | 336 | 98  | 49  | 14 | 1,167  |
| 1971 | 6  | 10 | 8  | 3  | 214 | 67  | 41  | 220 | 214 | 228 | 67  | 14 | 1,092  |
| 1972 | 0  | 9  | 0  | 38 | 432 | 319 | 68  | 16  | 74  | 105 | 47  | 0  | 1,108  |
| 1973 | 4  | 0  | 0  | 17 | 154 | 209 | 117 | 170 | 204 | 272 | 38  | 0  | 1,185  |
| 1974 | 7  | 0  | 16 | 14 | 224 | 230 | 30  | 139 | 542 | 52  | 15  | 23 | 1,292  |
| 1975 | 18 | -  | -  | 0  | 209 | 22  | 71  | 82  | 315 | 230 | 126 | 13 | -      |
| Mean | 12 | 4  | 10 | 26 | 197 | 237 | 78  | 115 | 268 | 159 | 69  | 9  | 1,184  |

Table-A6 (5) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS  
IN MM AT EL TRIUNFO

| Year | J | F  | M | A  | M   | J   | J   | A   | S   | O   | N   | D  | Annual |
|------|---|----|---|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|----|--------|
| 1956 | - | -  | - | -  | -   | -   | 81  | 79  | 182 | 364 | -   | -  | -      |
| 1958 | - | 0  | 4 | 46 | 317 | 551 | 150 | 111 | 446 | 264 | 18  | -  | -      |
| 1959 | 0 | 13 | 0 | 0  | 264 | 202 | 20  | 152 | 288 | -   | -   | -  | -      |
| 1972 | - | -  | - | -  | -   | 320 | 46  | 88  | 254 | 187 | 88  | 18 | -      |
| 1973 | 0 | 0  | 0 | 0  | 185 | 381 | 367 | 468 | 484 | 641 | 44  | 0  | 2,570  |
| 1974 | 0 | 0  | 0 | 2  | 345 | 309 | 53  | 209 | 625 | 252 | 22  | 0  | 1,817  |
| 1975 | 5 | 0  | 8 | 0  | 349 | 121 | 141 | 345 | 792 | 536 | 167 | 0  | 2,464  |
| 1976 | 0 | 0  | 0 | 29 | 436 | 733 | 55  | 29  | 193 | 449 | 97  | 0  | 2,021  |
| Mean | 1 | 2  | 2 | 13 | 316 | 374 | 114 | 185 | 408 | 385 | 73  | 4  | 1,877  |

Table-A6 (6) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS  
IN MM AT EL ZAMORANO

| Year | J  | F  | M  | A   | M   | J   | J   | A   | S   | O   | N   | D  | Annual |
|------|----|----|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|----|--------|
| 1944 | 9  | 6  | 0  | 22  | 86  | 425 | 180 | 204 | 183 | 42  | 38  | 5  | 1,199  |
| 1945 | 14 | 6  | 11 | 18  | 175 | 241 | 79  | 198 | 337 | 145 | 62  | 24 | 1,309  |
| 1946 | 19 | 50 | 97 | 34  | 110 | 107 | 87  | 132 | 207 | 150 | 56  | 12 | 942    |
| 1947 | 21 | 13 | 7  | 33  | 28  | 163 | 221 | 159 | 149 | 195 | 118 | 35 | 1,111  |
| 1948 | 13 | 10 | 14 | 27  | 164 | 364 | 184 | 77  | 193 | 176 | 42  | 13 | 1,247  |
| 1949 | 11 | 17 | 20 | 22  | 43  | 262 | 113 | 56  | 216 | 256 | 35  | 19 | 1,021  |
| 1950 | 43 | 20 | 6  | 20  | 41  | 311 | 182 | 128 | 144 | 308 | 56  | 0  | 1,219  |
| 1951 | 0  | 0  | 0  | 4   | 99  | 277 | 125 | 51  | 209 | 87  | 18  | 9  | 879    |
| 1952 | 10 | 24 | 68 | 51  | 144 | 506 | 159 | 125 | 186 | 92  | 53  | 2  | 1,399  |
| 1953 | 0  | 10 | 1  | 15  | 127 | 84  | 60  | 133 | 276 | 179 | 3   | 27 | 914    |
| 1954 | 10 | 5  | 6  | 22  | 176 | 407 | 147 | 187 | 251 | 182 | 3   | 6  | 1,403  |
| 1955 | 0  | 5  | 6  | 45  | 70  | 101 | 393 | 331 | 324 | 352 | 45  | 17 | 1,688  |
| 1956 | 2  | 9  | 24 | 25  | 160 | 233 | 142 | 55  | 212 | 78  | 58  | 15 | 1,013  |
| 1957 | 25 | 0  | 0  | 83  | 254 | 257 | 112 | 102 | 218 | 72  | 40  | 9  | 1,172  |
| 1958 | 0  | 0  | 0  | 41  | 361 | 283 | 319 | 116 | 185 | 0   | 0   | 0  | 1,305  |
| 1959 | -  | 26 | 1  | -   | 126 | 142 | 57  | 123 | 39  | 141 | 4   | 0  | 659    |
| 1960 | 43 | 0  | 0  | 187 | 344 | 221 | 95  | 211 | 193 | 202 | 87  | 14 | 1,597  |
| 1961 | 22 | 21 | 3  | 15  | 22  | 237 | 192 | 93  | 96  | 100 | 66  | 28 | 894    |
| 1962 | 7  | 0  | 0  | 7   | 15  | 236 | 134 | 80  | 100 | 95  | 28  | 0  | 700    |
| 1963 | 26 | 12 | 16 | 11  | 47  | 139 | 174 | 106 | 121 | 197 | 103 | 0  | 952    |
| 1964 | 5  | 12 | 0  | 59  | 92  | 268 | 173 | 182 | 215 | 59  | 62  | 8  | 1,138  |
| 1965 | 6  | 26 | 6  | 21  | 212 | 190 | 127 | 93  | 191 | -   | 42  | 15 | 929    |
| 1966 | -  | -  | -  | 49  | -   | 206 | 167 | 129 | 189 | 187 | 20  | 9  | -      |
| 1972 | 13 | 3  | 2  | 1   | 168 | 103 | 99  | 102 | 91  | 100 | 35  | 20 | 737    |
| 1973 | 22 | 5  | 8  | 7   | 137 | 128 | 66  | 134 | 138 | 342 | 44  | 61 | 1,092  |
| Mean | 14 | 10 | 7  | 29  | 133 | 236 | 151 | 132 | 187 | 156 | 45  | 14 | 1,114  |

Table-A6 (7) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS  
IN MM AT GUACERIQUE

| Year | J  | F  | M  | A  | M   | J   | J   | A   | S   | O   | N  | D  | Annual |
|------|----|----|----|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|----|----|--------|
| 1944 | -  | -  | -  | -  | -   | 569 | 113 | 282 | 314 | 41  | 30 | 19 | 1,312  |
| 1945 | 4  | 0  | 5  | 0  | 234 | 196 | 95  | 97  | 334 | 182 | 53 | 8  | 1,208  |
| 1946 | 15 | 9  | 7  | 13 | 213 | 142 | 45  | 77  | 271 | 118 | 81 | 26 | 1,017  |
| 1947 | 11 | 17 | 9  | 0  | 0   | 210 | 235 | 362 | 168 | 95  | 69 | 12 | 1,188  |
| 1948 | 5  | 3  | 18 | 23 | 137 | 47  | 66  | 60  | 124 | 41  | 40 | 4  | 568    |
| 1949 | -  | -  | -  | -  | 81  | 254 | 107 | 108 | 186 | 156 | 57 | 15 | -      |
| 1950 | 9  | 0  | 4  | 1  | 107 | 360 | 94  | 222 | 152 | 319 | 75 | 11 | 1,354  |
| 1964 | 12 | 0  | 0  | 0  | 131 | 415 | 249 | 0   | 177 | 115 | 36 | 0  | 1,135  |
| 1965 | 0  | 0  | 12 | 30 | 271 | 147 | 74  | 79  | 272 | 153 | 26 | 0  | 1,064  |
| Mean | 8  | 4  | 8  | 10 | 147 | 260 | 120 | 76  | 222 | 136 | 52 | 11 | 1,054  |



Table-A6: (8) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS  
 IN MM, AT GUINOPE

| Year | J  | F  | M  | A  | M   | J   | J   | A   | S   | O   | N   | D  | Annual |
|------|----|----|----|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|----|--------|
| 1966 | -  | -  | -  | -  | -   | 68  | 175 | 220 | 370 | 48  | 61  | -  | -      |
| 1967 | 35 | 22 | 52 | 95 | 10  | 300 | 185 | 172 | 300 | 100 | 0   | 0  | 1,271  |
| 1968 | 20 | 10 | 27 | 70 | 333 | 705 | 59  | 128 | 424 | 213 | 43  | 16 | 1,933  |
| 1969 | 21 | 20 | 20 | 0  | 321 | 637 | 107 | 611 | 377 | 473 | 138 | 0  | 2,725  |
| 1970 | 30 | 0  | 0  | 0  | 130 | 186 | 238 | 133 | -   | 205 | 5   | 40 | -      |
| 1971 | 0  | 0  | 0  | 0  | 210 | 78  | 75  | 284 | 261 | 258 | 47  | 25 | 1,238  |
| 1972 | 1  | 0  | 0  | 0  | 245 | 15  | 88  | 91  | 107 | 109 | 9   | 2  | 667    |
| 1973 | 0  | 0  | 0  | 1  | 183 | 205 | 176 | 193 | 140 | 261 | 3   | 0  | 1,162  |
| 1974 | 21 | 0  | 1  | 0  | 322 | 180 | 80  | 87  | 312 | 126 | 3   | 2  | 1,134  |
| 1975 | 10 | 13 | 0  | 0  | 180 | 12  | 96  | 140 | 323 | 293 | 71  | 9  | 1,147  |
| 1976 | 12 | 0  | 0  | 3  | 77  | 312 | 38  | 64  | 61  | 208 | 39  | 4  | 818    |
| 1977 | 0  | 7  | 0  | 28 | 249 |     |     |     |     |     |     |    |        |
| Mean | 16 | 7  | 7  | 12 | 205 | 263 | 110 | 189 | 253 | 238 | 37  | 14 | 1,351  |

Table-A6 (9) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS  
IN MM AT HACIENDA LAS CANADAS

| Year | J  | F   | M   | A   | M   | J   | J   | A   | S   | O   | N   | D  | Annual |
|------|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|----|--------|
| 1958 | 45 | 20  | 9   | 14  | 288 | 199 | 299 | 186 | 249 | 175 | 71  | 31 | 1,585  |
| 1959 | 92 | 40  | 18  | 125 | 299 | 138 | 108 | 288 | 213 | 462 | 80  | 36 | 1,898  |
| 1960 | 47 | 9   | 13  | 96  | 319 | 521 | 393 | 408 | 424 | 400 | 134 | 72 | 2,834  |
| 1961 | 83 | 118 | 30  | 50  | 112 | 338 | 333 | 129 | 184 | 110 | 156 | 39 | 1,681  |
| 1962 | 49 | 8   | 3   | 43  | 204 | 222 | 186 | 194 | 220 | 230 | 154 | 11 | 1,522  |
| 1963 | 27 | 23  | 17  | 16  | 271 | 269 | 11  | 228 | 213 | 286 | 208 | 8  | 1,577  |
| 1964 | 10 | 10  | 2   | 39  | 136 | 415 | 261 | 98  | 249 | 147 | 62  | 49 | 1,477  |
| 1965 | 20 | 23  | 5   | 6   | 224 | 136 | 160 | 113 | 268 | 241 | 133 | 17 | 1,345  |
| 1966 | 21 | 16  | 210 | 30  | 304 | 302 | 357 | 200 | 238 | -   | -   | -  | -      |
| 1967 | 35 | 17  | 21  | 151 | 17  | 73  | 37  | 47  | 92  | 62  | 23  | 18 | 592    |
| 1968 | 24 | 7   | 8   | 15  | 115 | 114 | 46  | 41  | 107 | 53  | 35  | 17 | 582    |
| 1969 | 13 | 0   | 0   | 16  | 38  | 110 | 57  | 84  | 79  | 82  | 16  | 4  | 499    |
| 1970 | 0  | 0   | 0   | 24  | 64  | 120 | 26  | 89  | 167 | 77  | 44  | 16 | 627    |
| 1971 | 10 | 6   | 0   | 0   | 18  | 53  | 77  | 109 | 100 | 82  | 45  | 9  | 509    |
| 1972 | 2  | 0   | 0   | 0   | 59  | 43  | 30  | 41  | 54  | 71  | 16  | 7  | 323    |
| 1973 | 0  | 0   | 0   | 18  | 23  | 40  | 93  | 107 | 109 | 118 | 16  | 27 | 551    |
| 1974 | 27 | 0   | 0   | 0   | 43  | 115 | 54  | 92  | 127 | 99  | 52  | 23 | 632    |
| 1975 | 13 | 9   | 5   | 0   | 33  | 15  | 27  | 42  | -   | -   | -   | -  | -      |
| Mean | 29 | 17  | 19  | 36  | 143 | 179 | 142 | 139 | 182 | 168 | 78  | 24 | 1,156  |

Remarks: The annual precipitations before the interruption in late 1966 are apparently larger than those recorded after 1967. Data at this station are therefore not reliable.

Table-A6. (10) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS  
IN MM AT HACIENDA SAN ISIDRO

| Year | J  | F  | M  | A  | M   | J   | J   | A   | S   | O   | N   | D  | Annual |
|------|----|----|----|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|----|--------|
| 1958 | -  | -  | -  | -  | -   | -   | -   | 33  | 75  | 158 | 38  | -  | -      |
| 1959 | 22 | -  | 28 | 11 | 66  | 153 | 120 | 107 | 74  | 137 | 25  | 0  | -      |
| 1960 | 36 | 7  | 66 | 91 | 117 | 215 | 234 | 142 | 83  | 100 | 79  | 15 | 1,184  |
| 1961 | 35 | 36 | 0  | 18 | 31  | 203 | 240 | 125 | 134 | 293 | 115 | 50 | 1,280  |
| 1962 | 37 | -  | 0  | 47 | 81  | 283 | 190 | 143 | 152 | 182 | 29  | 14 | -      |
| 1963 | 33 | 13 | 15 | 80 | 51  | 191 | 158 | 107 | 169 | 256 | 143 | 22 | 1,237  |
| 1964 | 8  | 8  | 2  | 8  | 37  | 442 | 193 | 104 | 101 | 159 | 62  | 29 | 1,153  |
| 1965 | 13 | 7  | 9  | 0  | 69  | 83  | 106 | 177 | 203 | 110 | 28  | 18 | 823    |
| 1966 | 8  | 5  | 33 | 40 | 156 | 212 | 135 | 146 | 166 | -   | -   | -  | -      |
| 1967 | 59 | 3  | 14 | 29 | 17  | 144 | 171 | 95  | 200 | 73  | 90  | 23 | 919    |
| 1968 | 28 | 12 | 5  | 2  | 354 | 292 | 119 | 142 | 197 | 136 | 62  | 27 | 1,376  |
| 1969 | 19 | 0  | 22 | 87 | 92  | 393 | 128 | 171 | 185 | 218 | 72  | 33 | 1,420  |
| 1970 | 20 | 0  | 0  | 68 | 191 | 113 | 215 | 183 | -   | 89  | 55  | 44 | -      |
| 1971 | 0  | -  | 0  | 95 | 93  | 73  | 124 | 116 | 165 | 241 | 21  | 51 | -      |
| 1972 | 27 | 10 | -  | -  | 210 | 86  | 81  | 145 | 79  | 74  | 62  | 26 | -      |
| Mean | 27 | 9  | 15 | 44 | 120 | 206 | 158 | 129 | 142 | 159 | 63  | 27 | 1,099  |

Table-A6 (11) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS  
IN MM AT LA VENTA

| Year | J  | F  | M  | A  | M   | J   | J   | A   | S   | O   | N   | D   | Annual |
|------|----|----|----|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|--------|
| 1955 | 0  | 23 | 4  | 32 | 78  | 99  | 331 | 137 | 153 | 276 | 65  | 29  | 1,229  |
| 1956 | 10 | 20 | 1  | 92 | 131 | 188 | 122 | 72  | 184 | 82  | 31  | 50  | 983    |
| 1957 | 18 | 41 | 42 | 31 | 196 | 215 | 86  | 55  | 182 | 116 | 10  | 30  | 1,022  |
| 1958 | 6  | 1  | 55 | 0  | 205 | 211 | 194 | 88  | 139 | 106 | 24  | 11  | 1,040  |
| 1959 | 44 | 0  | 1  | 32 | 196 | 36  | 46  | 93  | 42  | 98  | 88  | 19  | 695    |
| 1964 | -  | -  | -  | -  | 80  | 288 | 136 | 98  | 218 | 93  | 53  | 66  | -      |
| 1965 | 12 | 7  | 0  | 19 | 65  | 153 | 88  | 50  | 184 | 133 | 128 | 131 | 970    |
| 1966 | 42 | 23 | 65 | 10 | 242 | 167 | 155 | 88  | 230 | 134 | 13  | 14  | 1,184  |
| 1967 | 48 | 19 | 45 | 69 | 30  | 125 | 93  | 49  | 181 | 141 | 17  | 25  | 842    |
| 1968 | 9  | 5  | 4  | 48 | 310 | 234 | 60  | 109 | 264 | 273 | 92  | 28  | 1,436  |
| 1969 | 13 | 5  | 35 | 16 | 238 | 275 | 146 | 295 | 279 | 346 | 101 | 34  | 1,783  |
| 1970 | 12 | 7  | 0  | 0  | 138 | 60  | 148 | 142 | 240 | 213 | 70  | 31  | 1,061  |
| 1971 | 12 | 30 | 3  | 1  | 166 | 64  | 92  | 172 | 112 | 227 | 79  | 31  | 989    |
| 1972 | 12 | 21 | 6  | 10 | 112 | 200 | 65  | 43  | 115 | 164 | 51  | 13  | 812    |
| 1973 | 5  | 6  | 0  | 12 | -   | 87  | 104 | 120 | 156 | 334 | 50  | 86  | -      |
| 1974 | 11 | 9  | 2  | 13 | 146 | 127 | 83  | 99  | 161 | 151 | 42  | 29  | 873    |
| 1975 | 43 | 8  | 15 | 0  | 94  | 40  | 89  | 82  | 411 | 228 | 244 | 25  | 1,279  |
| 1976 | 22 | 3  | 1  | 49 | 41  | 318 | 52  | 62  | 9   | 419 | 36  | 44  | 1,056  |
| Mean | 19 | 13 | 16 | 26 | 139 | 160 | 116 | 103 | 176 | 196 | 66  | 37  | 1,067  |

Table-A6 (12) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS  
IN MM AT LIURE

| Year | J | F | M | A   | M   | J   | J   | A   | S   | O   | N  | D | Annual |
|------|---|---|---|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|----|---|--------|
| 1968 | - | - | 0 | 366 | 354 | 46  | 128 | 260 | 189 | 28  | 0  | - | -      |
| 1969 | 0 | 0 | 6 | 48  | 203 | 235 | 130 | -   | 271 | 279 | 6  | 0 | -      |
| 1970 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 11  | -   | -   | -   | -   | -   | -   | -  | - | -      |
| 1971 | - | - | - | -   | -   | -   | -   | -   | -   | -   | -  | - | -      |
| 1972 | 0 | 0 | 5 | 7   | 211 | 304 | 44  | 76  | 21  | 84  | 14 | 0 | 766    |
| 1973 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0   | 174 | 122 | 136 | 393 | 90  | 343 | 0  | 0 | 1,258  |
| 1974 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0   | 32  | 19  | 3   | 15  | 41  | 5   | 0  | 0 | 115    |
| 1975 | 0 | 1 | 0 | 0   | 29  | 8   | 13  | 9   | 37  | 30  | 13 | 0 | 140    |
| 1976 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 5   | 10  | 35  | 3   | 1   | 63  | 220 | 22 | 0 | 359    |
| 1977 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0   | -   | -   | -   | -   | -   | -   | -  | - | -      |
| Mean | 0 | 0 | 1 | 8   | 146 | 154 | 54  | 104 | 112 | 164 | 12 | 0 | 755    |

Table-A6 (13) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS  
IN MM AT LOS ENCIENTROS

| Year | J | F | M  | A  | M   | J   | J   | A   | S   | O   | N   | D | Annual |
|------|---|---|----|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|---|--------|
| 1958 | - | - | -  | -  | -   | -   | -   | 49  | 145 | 108 | 20  | 4 | -      |
| 1960 | 0 | - | -  | -  | -   | -   | -   | -   | -   | -   | -   | - | -      |
| 1964 | - | - | -  | -  | -   | -   | -   | 110 | 306 | -   | 0   | 0 | -      |
| 1965 | 1 | 0 | 0  | 0  | 259 | 119 | 11  | 6   | 301 | 218 | 0   | 0 | 915    |
| 1966 | 0 | 7 | 0  | 1  | 446 | 438 | 164 | 32  | 168 | 230 | 15  | 0 | 1,501  |
| 1967 | 0 | 0 | 40 | 37 | 2   | 292 | 44  | 96  | 284 | 31  | 3   | 0 | 829    |
| 1968 | 0 | 0 | 0  | 10 | 423 | 376 | 68  | 69  | 309 | 208 | 20  | 0 | 1,483  |
| 1969 | 6 | 1 | 24 | 35 | 341 | 290 | 129 | 197 | 292 | 318 | 2   | 9 | 1,644  |
| 1970 | 0 | 0 | 4  | 27 | 276 | 101 | 197 | 278 | 431 | 189 | 69  | 0 | 1,572  |
| 1971 | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0  | 236 | 60  | 34  | 278 | 297 | 256 | 21  | 0 | 1,182  |
| 1972 | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0  | 125 | 247 | 33  | 99  | 35  | 131 | 20  | 0 | 690    |
| 1973 | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0  | 168 | 200 | 109 | 277 | 269 | 374 | 5   | 0 | 1,402  |
| 1974 | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0  | 386 | 190 | 12  | 112 | 443 | 11  | 0   | 0 | 1,154  |
| 1975 | 0 | 0 | 19 | 5  | 262 | 58  | 79  | 103 | 345 | 173 | 164 | 0 | 1,208  |
| 1976 | 0 | 0 | 0  | 11 | 129 | 337 | 43  | 30  | 114 | 297 | 20  | 0 | 981    |
| Mean | 1 | 1 | 7  | 11 | 254 | 226 | 77  | 124 | 267 | 196 | 26  | 1 | 1,191  |

Table-A6. (14) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS  
IN MM AT MARAITA

| Year | J  | F  | M  | A  | M   | J   | J   | A   | S   | O   | N  | D  | Annual |
|------|----|----|----|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|----|----|--------|
| 1965 | 15 | 19 | 14 | 35 | 149 | 91  | 44  | 48  | 240 | 111 | 31 | 28 | 825    |
| 1966 | 15 | 17 | 44 | 42 | 246 | 170 | 128 | 102 | 127 | 134 | 7  | 3  | 1,035  |
| 1967 | 8  | 1  | 22 | 46 | 1   | 166 | 46  | 26  | 196 | 38  | 9  | 3  | 562    |
| 1968 | 13 | 1  | 1  | 1  | 204 | 169 | 41  | 59  | 141 | 67  | 28 | 11 | 736    |
| 1969 | 33 | 5  | 6  | 17 | 114 | 232 | 56  | 156 | 140 | 188 | 19 | 11 | 1,007  |
| 1970 | 5  | 2  | 1  | 15 | 44  | 40  | 55  | 35  | 62  | 32  | 18 | 15 | 324    |
| 1971 | 4  | 7  | 1  | 1  | 29  | 26  | 55  | 54  | 85  | 25  | 13 | 13 | 313    |
| 1972 | 6  | 2  | 1  | 0  | 73  | 81  | 21  | 37  | 30  | 41  | 5  | 4  | 301    |
| 1973 | 6  | 0  | 0  | 3  | 105 | 90  | 93  | 83  | 102 | 195 | 19 | 2  | 698    |
| 1974 | 16 | 1  | 1  | 2  | 152 | 45  | 12  | 10  | 51  | 10  | 1  | 3  | 304    |
| 1975 | 4  | 1  | 2  | 0  | 23  | 3   | 14  | 14  | 39  | 30  | 11 | 1  | 142    |
| 1976 | 0  | 0  | 1  | 1  | 108 | 395 | 44  | 77  | 90  | 200 | 28 | 12 | 956    |
| Mean | 10 | 5  | 8  | 14 | 104 | 126 | 51  | 58  | 109 | 89  | 16 | 9  | 599    |

Table-A6 (15) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS  
IN MM. AT MARCOVIA

| Year | J | F | M  | A  | M   | J   | J   | A   | S     | O   | N   | D | Annual |
|------|---|---|----|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-------|-----|-----|---|--------|
| 1966 | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0  | 0   | 0   | 0   | 40  | 133   | 135 | 2   | 1 | 491    |
| 1967 | 0 | 2 | 19 | 20 | 2   | 168 | 34  | 42  | 148   | 47  | 9   | 0 | 491    |
| 1968 | 0 | 0 | 0  | 21 | 146 | 179 | 36  | 66  | 148   | 138 | 62  | 1 | 796    |
| 1969 | 5 | 0 | 7  | -  | 31  | 41  | 154 | 426 | 441   | 277 | 25  | 0 | -      |
| 1970 | - | - | 1  | 11 | 185 | 255 | 366 | 439 | 380   | 224 | 64  | 0 | -      |
| 1971 | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0  | 308 | 166 | 105 | 353 | 272   | 414 | 88  | 0 | 1,706  |
| 1972 | 1 | 0 | 2  | 26 | 318 | 229 | 193 | 126 | 236   | 171 | 57  | 0 | 1,359  |
| 1973 | 0 | 0 | 0  | 50 | 194 | 265 | 245 | 446 | 608   | 503 | 15  | 0 | 2,326  |
| 1974 | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0  | 277 | 497 | 130 | 503 | 1,135 | 314 | 2   | 0 | 2,858  |
| 1975 | 1 | 0 | 5  | 0  | 186 | 104 | 164 | 395 | 558   | 276 | 354 | 0 | 2,043  |
| Mean | 1 | 0 | 4  | 16 | 183 | 212 | 159 | 284 | 406   | 250 | 68  | 0 | 1,583  |



Table-A6. (16) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS  
IN MM AT MONJARAS

| Year | J | F | M | A  | M   | J   | J   | A   | S   | O   | N   | D | Annual |
|------|---|---|---|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|---|--------|
| 1973 | - | - | - | -  | 91  | 375 | 309 | 591 | 481 | 555 | 17  | 0 | -      |
| 1974 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0  | 196 | 479 | 145 | 231 | 844 | 149 | 0   | 0 | 2,044  |
| 1975 | 5 | 0 | 1 | 9  | 256 | 223 | 127 | 274 | 633 | 245 | 264 | 0 | 2,037  |
| 1976 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 16 | 114 | 507 | 85  | 79  | 181 | 323 | 34  | 0 | 1,339  |
| 1977 | 0 | 0 |   |    |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |   |        |
| Mean | 1 | 0 | 0 | 8  | 164 | 396 | 189 | 294 | 535 | 318 | 79  | 0 | 1,984  |

Table-A6 (17) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS  
IN MM. AT MOROCELI

| Year | J  | F | M  | A  | M   | J   | J   | A   | S   | O   | N   | D  | Annual |
|------|----|---|----|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|----|--------|
| 1955 | -  | - | -  | -  | -   | -   | -   | 52  | 195 | 396 | 81  | 24 | -      |
| 1956 | 1  | 3 | 0  | -  | 120 | 251 | 88  | 54  | 91  | 46  | 56  | 3  | -      |
| 1957 | 12 | 0 | 15 | 13 | 386 | -   | -   | -   | 216 | 15  | 4   | 2  | -      |
| 1958 | 1  | 0 | 13 | -  | 340 | 244 | 307 | 73  | 110 | 238 | 31  | -  | -      |
| 1959 | 0  | 0 | 0  | 0  | 9   | 262 | 8   | 477 | 23  | 64  | 3   | 0  | 845    |
| 1960 | 3  | - | 3  | 14 | 34  | 58  | 56  | 243 | 402 | 486 | 98  | 1  | -      |
| 1961 | 0  | 0 | 0  | 1  | 3   | 255 | 142 | 165 | 190 | 97  | 110 | 2  | 966    |
| 1962 | 2  | 0 | 0  | 44 | 14  | 39  | 51  | 67  | 110 | 66  | 6   | 2  | 401    |
| 1963 | 0  | 0 | 0  | 3  | 4   | 45  | 41  | 43  | 43  | 32  | 19  | 2  | 231    |
| 1964 | 1  | 1 | 0  | 2  | 11  | 21  | 57  | 19  | 19  | 24  | 2   | 1  | 158    |
| 1965 | 0  | 0 | 1  | 1  | 18  | 41  | 24  | 10  | 25  | 20  | 7   | 1  | 147    |
| 1966 | 1  | 1 | 2  | 4  | 24  | 413 | 48  | 17  | 44  | -   | -   | -  | -      |
| Mean | 2  | 1 | 3  | 9  | 88  | 163 | 81  | 58  | 122 | 135 | 38  | 3  | 703    |

Table-A6 (18) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS.  
IN MM AT NAMASIGUE

| Year | J | F | M | A   | M   | J   | J   | A   | S   | O   | N   | D | Annual |
|------|---|---|---|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|---|--------|
| 1973 | - | - | - | -   | 23  | 468 | 217 | 456 | 431 | 925 | 11  | 0 | -      |
| 1974 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0   | 380 | 398 | 109 | 176 | 627 | 132 | 5   | - | -      |
| 1975 | 1 | 0 | 3 | 0   | 306 | 149 | 158 | 337 | 644 | 437 | 263 | 0 | 2,298  |
| 1976 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 140 | 228 | 544 | 28  | 136 | 340 | 630 | 31  | 0 | 2,077  |
| 1977 | 0 | 0 | 0 |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |   |        |
| Mean | 0 | 0 | 1 | 47  | 234 | 390 | 128 | 276 | 511 | 531 | 78  | 0 | 2,196  |

Table-A6 (19) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS  
IN MM AT NUEVA ARMENIA.

| Year | J  | F | M  | A   | M   | J   | J  | A   | S   | O   | N  | D | Annual |
|------|----|---|----|-----|-----|-----|----|-----|-----|-----|----|---|--------|
| 1966 | -  | - | -  | -   | -   | -   | -  | 149 | 221 | 168 | 2  | 5 | -      |
| 1967 | 0  | 3 | 25 | 43  | 0   | 102 | 96 | 79  | 175 | 84  | 0  | 0 | 607    |
| 1968 | 0  | 0 | 0  | 10  | 135 | 193 | 99 | 69  | 198 | 117 | 63 | 0 | 884    |
| 1969 | 25 | 1 | 8  | 1   | 50  | 108 | 49 | 128 | 109 | 112 | 1  | 1 | 593    |
| 1970 | 0  | 0 | 0  | 0   | 36  | 32  | 63 | 76  | 81  | 86  | 11 | 0 | 385    |
| 1971 | 0  | 0 | 1  | 0   | 67  | 36  | 73 | 226 | 228 | 181 | 31 | 1 | 844    |
| 1972 | 0  | 0 | 8  | 8   | 235 | 45  | 30 | 13  | 18  | 87  | 15 | 0 | 459    |
| 1973 | 0  | 0 | 0  | 8   | 147 | 114 | 97 | 213 | 324 | 269 | 13 | 0 | 1,185  |
| 1974 | 7  | 0 | 0  | 0   | 190 | 252 | 45 | 69  | 491 | 137 | 3  | 2 | 1,189  |
| 1975 | 4  | 0 | 0  | 19  | 348 | 166 | 51 | 209 | 445 | 173 | 0  | 0 | 1,411  |
| 1976 | 0  | 0 | 0  | 124 | 237 | 376 | 19 | 35  | 88  | 318 | 41 | 0 | 1,238  |
| 1977 | 0  | 0 | 0  |     |     |     |    |     |     |     |    |   | -      |
| Mean | 3  | 0 | 4  | 21  | 145 | 142 | 62 | 115 | 216 | 150 | 16 | 1 | 875    |

Table-A6(20) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS  
(in mm) AT NUEVO ROSARIO

| Year | J   | F   | M   | A   | M   | J   | J   | A   | S   | O   | N   | D   | Annual |
|------|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|--------|
| 1936 | 138 | 113 | 141 | 110 | 405 | 239 | 234 | 155 | 140 | 304 | 164 | 50  | 1,791  |
| 1937 | 164 | 110 | 115 | 156 | 239 | 147 | 126 | 89  | 380 | 358 | 36  | 64  | 1,584  |
| 1938 | 120 | 128 | 145 | 128 | 86  | 152 | 64  | 257 | 315 | 154 | 46  | 50  | 1,204  |
| 1939 | 138 | 115 | 115 | 114 | 152 | 132 | 137 | 95  | 206 | 81  | 38  | 126 | 1,040  |
| 1940 | 138 | 116 | 119 | 119 | 160 | 287 | 159 | 66  | 311 | 222 | 91  | 83  | 1,462  |
| 1941 | 120 | 110 | 113 | 109 | 284 | 109 | 168 | 104 | 190 | 171 | 122 | 62  | 1,364  |
| 1942 | 132 | 113 | 118 | 119 | 343 | 221 | 160 | 130 | 260 | 211 | 57  | 77  | 1,520  |
| 1943 | 141 | 132 | 125 | 157 | 91  | 132 | 114 | 37  | 109 | 272 | 89  | 64  | 1,063  |
| 1944 | 132 | 113 | 118 | 130 | 81  | 354 | 119 | 208 | 235 | 41  | 97  | 27  | 1,245  |
| 1945 | 161 | 116 | 115 | 130 | 244 | 208 | 108 | 135 | 226 | 160 | 119 | 18  | 1,331  |
| 1946 | 138 | 133 | 114 | 113 | 61  | 130 | 121 | 142 | 191 | 75  | 94  | 51  | 951    |
| 1947 | 148 | 138 | 118 | 113 | 20  | 130 | 241 | 173 | 178 | 84  | 142 | 70  | 1,134  |
| 1948 | 143 | 133 | 116 | 124 | 171 | 190 | 211 | 117 | 211 | 171 | 64  | 38  | 1,280  |
| 1949 | 118 | 119 | 110 | 113 | 95  | 226 | 102 | 103 | 179 | 218 | 38  | 79  | 1,090  |
| 1950 | 125 | 115 | 119 | 116 | 104 | 405 | 203 | 180 | 169 | 276 | 125 | 22  | 1,649  |
| 1951 | 138 | 113 | 113 | 128 | 211 | 307 | 199 | 202 | 211 | 180 | 66  | 27  | 1,485  |
| 1952 | 133 | 128 | 153 | 140 | 199 | 483 | 253 | 123 | 199 | 130 | 79  | 52  | 1,772  |
| 1955 | -   | 140 | 116 | 137 | 122 | 153 | 464 | 189 | 308 | 472 | 173 | 68  | -      |
| 1956 | 130 | 140 | 119 | 142 | 251 | 297 | 232 | 106 | 230 | 148 | 122 | 96  | 1,611  |
| 1957 | 163 | 123 | 125 | 116 | 212 | 274 | 182 | 138 | 264 | 110 | 34  | 85  | 1,416  |
| 1958 | 151 | 112 | 135 | 121 | 379 | 250 | 279 | 149 | 120 | 170 | 71  | 28  | 1,565  |
| 1959 | 191 | 117 | 119 | 160 | 227 | 73  | 114 | 151 | 119 | 221 | 80  | 60  | 1,222  |
| 1960 | 138 | 112 | 114 | 103 | 223 | 369 | 122 | 165 | 195 | 210 | 91  | 53  | 1,585  |
| 1961 | 187 | 193 | 130 | 125 | 69  | 197 | 123 | 108 | 106 | 135 | 123 | 59  | 1,156  |
| 1962 | 160 | 119 | 113 | 146 | 223 | 65  | 82  | 105 | 126 | 276 | 11  | 28  | 1,033  |
| 1963 | 112 | 119 | 118 | 116 | 40  | 55  | 29  | 89  | 193 | 267 | 229 | 63  | 1,000  |
| 1964 | 128 | 124 | 111 | 117 | 73  | 368 | 227 | 93  | 197 | 119 | 51  | 45  | 1,235  |
| 1965 | 125 | 116 | 115 | 114 | 218 | 297 | 167 | 107 | 221 | 333 | 70  | 78  | 1,551  |

Table-A6 (20) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS  
IN MM. AT NUEVO ROSARIO (Continued)

| Year | J  | F  | M  | A   | M   | J   | J   | A   | S   | O   | N   | D  | Annual |
|------|----|----|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|----|--------|
| 1966 | 63 | 25 | 82 | 25  | 231 | 227 | 178 | 123 | 193 | 184 | 54  | 44 | 1,428  |
| 1967 | 76 | 20 | 54 | 156 | 36  | 209 | 193 | 75  | 168 | 79  | 59  | 25 | 1,150  |
| 1968 | 0  | 49 | 11 | 26  | 400 | 309 | 145 | 138 | 232 | 224 | 92  | 64 | 1,690  |
| 1969 | 99 | 25 | 19 | 5   | 301 | 314 | 162 | 327 | 248 | 291 | 135 | 66 | 1,992  |
| 1970 | 54 | 15 | 2  | 101 | 142 | 256 | 242 | 137 | 336 | 107 | 111 | 76 | 1,579  |
| 1971 | 21 | 43 | 3  | 7   | 174 | 104 | 122 | 141 | 192 | 304 | 35  | 56 | 1,202  |
| 1972 | 61 | 20 | 2  | 7   | 151 | 85  | 185 | 178 | 142 | 191 | 75  | 33 | 1,130  |
| 1973 | 18 | 5  | 6  | 48  | 114 | 249 | 162 | 182 | 191 | 459 | 52  | 28 | 1,514  |
| Mean | 46 | 22 | 17 | 37  | 181 | 225 | 170 | 139 | 205 | 206 | 87  | 56 | 1,391  |

Table-A6: (21) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS  
IN MM AT OJOJONA

| Year | J  | F  | M  | A   | M   | J   | J   | A   | S   | O   | N  | D  | Annual |
|------|----|----|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|----|----|--------|
| 1966 |    |    |    |     |     |     |     |     |     |     | 3  | 5  |        |
| 1967 | 9  | 7  | 22 | 136 | 16  | 295 | 50  | 34  | 327 | 82  | 8  | 13 | 999    |
| 1968 | 15 | 0  | 0  | 31  | 225 | 376 | 40  | 148 | 339 | 128 | 28 | 13 | 1,343  |
| 1969 | 36 | 28 | 53 | 31  | 178 | 495 | 111 | 401 | 502 | 422 | 32 | 5  | 2,294  |
| 1970 | 5  | 2  | 0  | 85  | 132 | 146 | 259 | 188 | 406 | 136 | 27 | 16 | 1,402  |
| 1971 | 27 | 8  | 0  | 59  | 285 | 74  | 47  | 257 | 348 | 181 | 63 | 15 | 1,364  |
| 1972 | 4  | 3  | 10 | 61  | 301 | 241 | 40  | 13  | 43  | 45  | -  | 8  | -      |
| 1973 | 0  | 0  | 0  | 60  | 269 | 199 | 109 | 226 | 225 | -   | 3  | 0  | -      |
| 1974 | 0  | 0  | 0  | 0   | 92  | 97  | 59  | -   | -   | 36  | 0  | 0  | -      |
| 1975 | 0  | 0  | 0  | 0   | 295 | 53  | 121 | 44  | 387 | 113 | 91 | 0  | 1,104  |
| 1976 | 0  | 0  | 0  | 21  | 121 | 379 | 71  | 31  | 168 | 311 | 50 | 5  | 1,157  |
| 1977 | -  | 0  | 0  |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |    |    |        |
| Mean | 10 | 4  | 8  | 48  | 191 | 237 | 91  | 149 | 305 | 162 | 31 | 7  | 1,243  |

Table-A6 (22) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS  
IN MM. AT OROPOLI

| Year | J  | F | M | A   | M   | J   | J  | A   | S   | O   | N   | D  | Annual |
|------|----|---|---|-----|-----|-----|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|----|--------|
| 1966 | -  | - | - | -   | -   | -   | 29 | 58  | 118 | 102 | 11  | 3  | -      |
| 1967 | 0  | 0 | 3 | 25  | 3   | 83  | 51 | 40  | 101 | 21  | 16  | 4  | 347    |
| 1968 | 0  | 3 | 0 | 1   | 112 | 59  | 35 | 66  | 130 | 59  | 26  | 3  | 494    |
| 1969 | 30 | 0 | 7 | 0   | 63  | 166 | 28 | 123 | 94  | 102 | 6   | 0  | 619    |
| 1970 | 0  | 0 | 9 | 10  | 68  | 31  | 96 | -   | 93  | 46  | 24  | 11 | -      |
| 1971 | 2  | 0 | 0 | 0   | 77  | 37  | 23 | 82  | 81  | 65  | 11  | 0  | 378    |
| 1972 | 5  | 0 | 0 | 0   | 47  | 40  | 34 | 25  | -   | -   | -   | -  | -      |
| 1973 | -  | 0 | 0 | 0   | 70  | 92  | 74 | 54  | 100 | 244 | 12  | 0  | 646    |
| 1974 | 7  | 0 | 0 | 0   | 172 | 105 | 96 | 69  | 143 | 93  | 11  | 0  | 696    |
| 1975 | 14 | 5 | 4 | 0   | 102 | 31  | 65 | 56  | 282 | 135 | 236 | 0  | 930    |
| 1976 | 0  | 0 | 0 | 112 | 153 | 229 | 56 | 52  | 70  | 156 | 28  | 1  | 857    |
| 1977 | 0  | 0 | 0 | 11  |     |     |    |     |     |     |     |    |        |
| Mean | 6  | 1 | 2 | 14  | 87  | 87  | 53 | 63  | 121 | 102 | 38  | 2  | 576    |



Table-A6 (23) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS  
IN MM AT PASO LA CEIBA

| Year  | J   | F   | M   | A   | M    | J    | J    | A    | S    | O    | N    | D   | Annual |
|-------|-----|-----|-----|-----|------|------|------|------|------|------|------|-----|--------|
| 1965  |     |     |     |     | 43   | 148  | 70   | 165  | 204  | 174  | 30   | 55  | -      |
| 1966* | 0.0 | 0.0 | 1.5 | 2.5 | 30.0 | 12.5 | 22.5 | 15.0 | 14.5 | 21.5 | 4.5  | 1.5 | 126.0  |
| 1967* | 1.5 | 1.0 | 1.5 | 9.0 | 5.0  | 17.0 | 11.5 | 6.0  | 21.0 | 6.0  | 2.5  | 3.0 | 85.0   |
| 1968* | 0.5 | 2.5 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 38.5 | 13.0 | 9.8  | 15.1 | 30.6 | 16.5 | 11.2 | 3.6 | 141.3  |
| 1969  | 5   | 0   | 1   | 1   | 26   | 85   | 89   | 30   | 218  | 268  | 59   | 13  | 794    |
| 1970  | 10  | 2   | 0   | 35  | 178  | 160  | 210  | 103  | 174  | 82   | 31   | 44  | 1,029  |
| 1971  | 18  | 5   | 0   | 3   | 95   | 80   | 95   | 192  | 123  | 171  | 49   | 18  | 849    |
| 1972  | 10  | 2   | 0   | 1   | 134  | 132  | 59   | 92   | 44   | 27   | 26   | 6   | 533    |
| 1973  | 9   | 0   | 0   | 38  | 158  | 134  | 140  | 121  | 71   | 237  | 19   | 11  | 938    |
| 1974  | 12  | 1   | 6   | 7   | 152  | 89   | 69   | 128  | 218  | 145  | 35   | 17  | 879    |
| 1975  | 30  | 7   | 11  | 0   | 58   | -    | -    | -    | -    | -    | -    | 124 | -      |
| 1976  | 9   | 4   | 4   | 19  | 60   | 301  | 75   | 65   | 38   |      |      |     |        |
| Mean  | 13  | 3   | 3   | 13  | 100  | 141  | 101  | 112  | 136  | 158  | 36   | 36  | 852    |

\* Records during these three years appear too low. When supposed that these data are in the unit of inches, the results of 3,200 mm, 2,159 mm and 3,589 mm look too large. Therefore data for this period are not considered reliable.

Table-A6 (24) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS  
IN MM AT PESPIRE

| Year | J  | F  | M  | A  | M   | J   | J   | A   | S   | O   | N   | D  | Annual |
|------|----|----|----|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|----|--------|
| 1943 | -  | -  | -  | -  | 148 | 209 | 80  | 278 | 546 | 350 | 0   | 0  | -      |
| 1944 | 0  | 0  | 0  | 0  | 225 | 447 | 117 | 271 | 389 | 87  | 17  | 0  | 1,553  |
| 1945 | 0  | 0  | 14 | 26 | -   | -   | -   | -   | -   | -   | -   | -  | -      |
| 1946 | 0  | 0  | 0  | 0  | 229 | 23  | 10  | 125 | 68  | 69  | 0   | 0  | 524    |
| 1947 | 0  | 28 | 14 | 0  | 208 | 42  | 12  | 21  | 40  | 23  | 7   | -  | -      |
| 1966 | 0  | 0  | 0  | 43 | 620 | 342 | 265 | 85  | 384 | 257 | -   | -  | -      |
| 1967 | 0  | 9  | 66 | 47 | 9   | 345 | 73  | 157 | 350 | 101 | 80  | 0  | -      |
| 1968 | 0  | 0  | 0  | 0  | 276 | 469 | 128 | 117 | 411 | 304 | 191 | 0  | 1,896  |
| 1969 | 12 | 0  | 13 | 0  | 501 | 518 | 139 | 514 | 396 | 505 | 56  | 0  | 2,654  |
| 1970 | 0  | 0  | 0  | 27 | 298 | 159 | 370 | 377 | 489 | 229 | 39  | 12 | 2,000  |
| 1971 | 0  | 1  | 1  | 31 | 329 | 89  | 97  | 354 | 310 | 562 | 112 | 0  | 1,886  |
| 1972 | 0  | 0  | 0  | 16 | 334 | 250 | 110 | 98  | 181 | 328 | 146 | 0  | 1,463  |
| 1973 | 0  | 0  | 0  | 1  | 158 | 382 | 194 | 415 | 345 | 606 | 84  | 0  | 2,185  |
| 1974 | 1  | 0  | 1  | 9  | 298 | 318 | 51  | 145 | 631 | -   | 0   | 0  | -      |
| 1975 | 9  | -  | 2  | 2  | 320 | 155 | 139 | 240 | 157 | 156 | 142 | 1  | -      |
| 1976 | 0  | 0  | 0  | 54 | 174 | 414 | 35  | 64  | 165 | 333 | 20  | 0  | 1,259  |
| 1977 | 0  | 0  | 0  | 24 | -   | -   | -   | -   | -   | -   | -   | -  | -      |
| Mean | 1  | 3  | 7  | 18 | 275 | 277 | 121 | 217 | 317 | 279 | 64  | 1  | 1,580  |

Table-A6 (25) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS  
IN MM AT POTRERILLOS

| Year | J  | F  | M  | A  | M   | J   | J   | A   | S   | O   | N   | D  | Annual |
|------|----|----|----|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|----|--------|
| 1966 | -  | -  | -  | -  | -   | -   | 32  | 91  | 193 | 233 | 15  | 27 | -      |
| 1967 | 5  | 5  | 6  | 27 | 5   | 113 | 86  | 61  | 147 | 168 | 22  | 11 | 656    |
| 1968 | 14 | 10 | 1  | 13 | 268 | 182 | 69  | 101 | 203 | 178 | 113 | 19 | 1,161  |
| 1969 | 77 | 7  | 23 | 28 | 181 | 320 | 118 | 184 | 238 | 297 | 40  | 25 | 1,538  |
| 1970 | 8  | 4  | 1  | 5  | 180 | 106 | 176 | 82  | 237 | 146 | 54  | 26 | 1,025  |
| 1971 | 13 | 10 | 2  | 0  | 161 | 45  | 80  | 112 | 138 | 229 | 41  | 23 | 854    |
| 1972 | 7  | 4  | 0  | 0  | 90  | 71  | 49  | 63  | 60  | 48  | 30  | 5  | 427    |
| 1973 | 1  | 0  | 0  | 34 | 108 | 200 | 73  | 151 | 83  | 375 | 75  | 2  | 1,102  |
| 1974 | 17 | 4  | 0  | 2  | 161 | 96  | 69  | 46  | 200 | 130 | 15  | 18 | 758    |
| 1975 | 24 | 12 | 3  | 0  | 110 | 18  | 55  | 103 | 278 | 313 | 128 | 4  | 1,048  |
| 1976 | 20 | 0  | 1  | 7  | 81  | 327 | 33  | 56  | 42  | 227 | 35  | 15 | 844    |
| 1977 | 4  | -  | 0  | 39 |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |    |        |
| Mean | 17 | 6  | 3  | 13 | 135 | 148 | 76  | 95  | 165 | 213 | 52  | 16 | 939    |

Table-A6. (26) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS  
IN MM, AT-SABANAGRANDE

| Year | J  | F  | M  | A   | M   | J   | J   | A   | S   | O   | N   | D  | Annual |
|------|----|----|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|----|--------|
| 1956 | 2  | 3  | 0  | 27  | 187 | 220 | 65  | 34  | 385 | 96  | 26  | 3  | 1,048  |
| 1957 | 2  | 2  | 4  | 14  | 235 | 181 | 10  | 18  | 239 | 165 | 2   | 0  | 872    |
| 1958 | 8  | 9  | 30 | 12  | -   | 151 | 116 | 32  | 209 | 138 | 19  | 0  | -      |
| 1959 | 6  | 1  | 0  | 26  | 149 | 178 | 32  | 54  | 143 | 192 | 3   | 10 | 794    |
| 1960 | 10 | 1  | 9  | 6   | 6   | 73  | 28  | 105 | 75  | 87  | 16  | 0  | 416    |
| 1961 | 0  | 10 | 23 | 4   | 80  | 55  | 52  | 63  | 76  | 104 | 35  | 1  | 503    |
| 1962 | 0  | 0  | 10 | 43  | 87  | 52  | 16  | -   | -   | -   | -   | -  | -      |
| 1963 | -  | -  | -  | -   | 66  | 301 | 165 | 56  | 101 | 165 | 150 | 0  | -      |
| 1964 | 6  | 0  | 0  | 69  | 170 | 388 | 144 | 193 | 251 | 186 | 3   | 1  | 1,411  |
| 1965 | 1  | 1  | 1  | 0   | 96  | 61  | 4   | 1   | 447 | 156 | 9   | 0  | 777    |
| 1966 | 0  | 0  | 53 | 52  | 349 | 450 | 180 | 103 | 415 | 245 | 7   | 5  | 1,859  |
| 1967 | 1  | 17 | 27 | 170 | 36  | 432 | 36  | 92  | 408 | 69  | 5   | 1  | 1,294  |
| 1968 | 1  | 1  | 0  | 76  | 477 | 605 | 89  | 76  | 331 | 294 | 45  | 1  | 1,996  |
| 1969 | 33 | 0  | 7  | 75  | 357 | 1   | 134 | 121 | 577 | 582 | 28  | 1  | 1,916  |
| 1970 | 1  | 13 | 0  | 56  | 297 | 62  | 157 | 536 | 495 | 279 | 29  | 2  | 1,927  |
| 1971 | 2  | 3  | 25 | 27  | 310 | 20  | 83  | 278 | 417 | 256 | 54  | 1  | 1,476  |
| 1972 | 0  | 0  | 2  | 44  | 426 | 364 | 10  | 13  | 75  | 130 | 12  | 0  | 1,076  |
| 1973 | 0  | 0  | 0  | 15  | 311 | 248 | 139 | 321 | 277 | 480 | 3   | 0  | 1,791  |
| 1974 | -  | -  | -  | -   | -   | -   | -   | -   | -   | -   | -   | -  | -      |
| 1975 | 1  | 0  | 3  | 28  | 164 | 79  | 68  | 140 | 445 | 262 | 116 | 0  | 1,306  |
| Mean | 4  | 3  | 11 | 42  | 211 | 206 | 80  | 124 | 298 | 216 | 31  | 1  | 1,227  |

Table-A6 (27) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS  
IN MM AT SAN ANTONIO DE FLORES

| Year | J  | F  | M  | A   | M   | J   | J   | A   | S   | O   | N  | D  | Annual |
|------|----|----|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|----|----|--------|
| 1956 | 13 | 12 | 11 | 10  | 161 | 228 | 63  | 33  | 303 | 32  | 20 | 23 | 909    |
| 1957 | 20 | 7  | 82 | 103 | 313 | 151 | 73  | 119 | 135 | 177 | 33 | -  | -      |
| 1958 | -  | -  | 0  | 0   | 357 | 321 | 177 | 242 | 70  | 81  | -  | -  | -      |
| 1966 | -  | -  | -  | -   | -   | -   | 74  | 169 | 196 | 210 | 29 | 6  | -      |
| 1967 | 19 | 3  | 7  | 174 | 7   | 138 | 81  | 82  | 135 | 46  | 31 | 9  | 812    |
| 1968 | 15 | 2  | 4  | 0   | 73  | 152 | 90  | 82  | -   | -   | -  | -  | -      |
| 1969 | 21 | 8  | 3  | 4   | 82  | 55  | 70  | 154 | 101 | 154 | 20 | 35 | -      |
| 1970 | 13 | -  | 3  | 50  | 191 | -   | 262 | 166 | 305 | 148 | 28 | 26 | -      |
| 1971 | 9  | 10 | 4  | 0   | 264 | 131 | 90  | 247 | 143 | 174 | 60 | 30 | 1,162  |
| 1972 | 7  | 3  | 1  | 2   | 133 | 156 | 64  | 63  | 61  | 144 | 24 | 14 | 672    |
| 1973 | 9  | 0  | 0  | 46  | 149 | 226 | 175 | 210 | 192 | 478 | 27 | 1  | 1,513  |
| 1974 | 29 | 3  | 4  | 7   | 321 | 168 | 153 | 168 | 420 | 53  | 10 | 7  | 1,343  |
| 1975 | 39 | 22 | 1  | 5   | 160 | 53  | 114 | 192 | 371 | 219 | 97 | 15 | 1,288  |
| 1976 | 16 | 3  | 5  | 27  | 156 | 240 | 76  | 62  | 132 | 214 | 67 | 7  | 1,005  |
| 1977 | 1  | 1  | 0  | 31  |     |     |     |     |     |     |    |    |        |
| Mean | 16 | 6  | 3  | 33  | 182 | 168 | 112 | 142 | 197 | 164 | 37 | 16 | 1,076  |

Table-A6: (28) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS  
IN MM AT SAN LUCAS

| Year | J  | F | M  | A  | M   | J   | J   | A   | S   | O   | N   | D  | Annual |
|------|----|---|----|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|----|--------|
| 1966 | -  | - | -  | -  | -   | -   | -   | 67  | 123 | 108 | 28  | 5  | -      |
| 1967 | 10 | 4 | 32 | 96 | 1   | 197 | 67  | 45  | 148 | 42  | 40  | 6  | 688    |
| 1968 | 14 | 3 | 1  | 0  | 209 | 355 | 64  | 46  | 118 | 180 | 11  | 4  | 1,005  |
| 1969 | 52 | 0 | 16 | 55 | 154 | 248 | 73  | 140 | 141 | 157 | 12  | 6  | 1,054  |
| 1970 | 8  | 0 | 8  | 25 | 43  | 212 | 179 | 217 | 391 | 456 | 41  | 83 | 1,663  |
| 1971 | 41 | 1 | 0  | 0  | 212 | 60  | 142 | 429 | 453 | 475 | 40  | 28 | 1,881  |
| 1972 | 15 | 4 | 0  | 0  | 21  | 26  | 48  | 70  | 60  | 87  | 28  | 15 | 374    |
| 1973 | 9  | 1 | 1  | 65 | 167 | 269 | 173 | 312 | 307 | 526 | 32  | 2  | 1,864  |
| 1974 | 47 | 0 | 8  | 0  | 565 | 234 | 74  | 125 | 439 | 71  | 5   | 4  | 1,572  |
| 1975 | 26 | 2 | 5  | 0  | 28  | 9   | 12  | 158 | 429 | 249 | 126 | 14 | 1,058  |
| 1976 | 14 | 0 | 9  | 24 | 208 | 298 | 55  | 64  | 94  | 197 | 47  | 10 | 1,020  |
| 1977 | 0  | 0 | 0  | 32 |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |    |        |
| Mean | 21 | 1 | 7  | 27 | 161 | 191 | 89  | 152 | 246 | 232 | 37  | 16 | 1,180  |

Table-A6 (29) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS  
IN MM AT SOLEDAD

| Year | J | F | M | A | M   | J   | J  | A  | S   | O   | N | D | Annual |
|------|---|---|---|---|-----|-----|----|----|-----|-----|---|---|--------|
| 1968 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 309 | 280 | 21 | 23 | 540 | 32  | 3 | 0 | 1,208  |
| 1969 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 3 | 144 | 77  | 4  | 22 | 28  | 28  | 1 | 0 | 307    |
| 1970 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 16  | 2   | 26 | 17 | 29  | 18  | 5 | 0 | 113    |
| 1971 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 30  | 1   | 5  | 26 | 18  | 21  | 2 | 0 | 103    |
| 1972 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 24  | 18  | 3  | 4  | 8   | 10  | 0 | 0 | 67     |
| 1973 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 15  | 18  | 15 | 31 | 32  | 475 | 0 | 0 | 586    |
| 1974 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 28  | 23  | 4  | 10 | 50  | 5   | 0 | 0 | 120    |
| 1975 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 0   | 0   | 0  | 0  | 0   | 0   | 0 | 0 | 0      |
| Mean | 0 | 0 | 0 | 1 | 81  | 60  | 11 | 19 | 101 | 84  | 2 | 0 | 359    |

Table-A6 (30) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS  
IN MM AT TEGUCIGALPA

| Year | J  | F  | M  | A   | M   | J   | J   | A   | S   | O   | N   | D  | Annual |
|------|----|----|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|----|--------|
| 1938 | 13 | 18 | 55 | 15  | 55  | 53  | 32  | 86  | 181 | 125 | 91  | 5  | 679    |
| 1939 | 14 | 10 | 55 | 2   | 160 | 141 | 63  | 67  | 271 | 74  | 0   | 0  | 807    |
| 1940 | 0  | 0  | 3  | 1   | 126 | 171 | 33  | 52  | 224 | 187 | 25  | 41 | 863    |
| 1941 | 4  | 8  | 5  | 50  | 56  | 3   | 40  | 91  | 207 | 208 | 153 | 47 | 872    |
| 1942 | 45 | 12 | 9  | 12  | 309 | 176 | 80  | 112 | 233 | 83  | 41  | 32 | 1,144  |
| 1943 | 19 | 5  | 16 | 46  | 80  | 27  | 95  | 42  | 201 | 409 | 39  | 53 | 1,032  |
| 1944 | 3  | 6  | 0  | 6   | 197 | 311 | 68  | 130 | 170 | 37  | 28  | 6  | 962    |
| 1945 | 64 | 27 | 14 | 5   | 275 | 208 | 77  | 139 | 232 | 278 | 71  | 3  | 1,393  |
| 1946 | 26 | 4  | 2  | 7   | 159 | 95  | 48  | 93  | 235 | 114 | 34  | 12 | 829    |
| 1947 | 9  | 6  | 42 | 0   | 130 | 164 | 186 | 239 | 134 | 114 | 56  | 16 | 1,096  |
| 1948 | 5  | 0  | 50 | 7   | 100 | 185 | 95  | 37  | 63  | 99  | 54  | 28 | 723    |
| 1949 | 6  | 7  | 0  | 2   | 44  | 218 | 76  | 77  | 40  | 218 | 85  | 34 | 807    |
| 1950 | 9  | 6  | 11 | 2   | 103 | 76  | 45  | 75  | 63  | 167 | 24  | 0  | 633    |
| 1951 | 6  | 0  | 0  | 8   | 96  | 146 | 43  | 115 | 241 | 78  | 18  | 2  | 752    |
| 1952 | 4  | 1  | 49 | 132 | 168 | 355 | 112 | 35  | 190 | 80  | 26  | 4  | 1,152  |
| 1953 | 2  | 2  | 0  | 77  | 170 | 90  | 75  | 39  | 277 | 81  | 7   | 8  | 827    |
| 1954 | 9  | 5  | 2  | 16  | 208 | 330 | 71  | 61  | 337 | 125 | 5   | 5  | 1,173  |
| 1955 | 0  | 11 | 2  | 6   | 65  | 95  | 275 | 268 | 263 | 201 | 25  | 10 | 1,278  |
| 1956 | 2  | 6  | 0  | 8   | 135 | 177 | 75  | 63  | 132 | 39  | 41  | 10 | 689    |
| 1957 | 5  | 0  | 2  | 34  | 162 | 140 | 90  | 61  | 215 | 39  | 13  | 18 | 777    |
| 1958 | 5  | 0  | 2  | 7   | 222 | 201 | 169 | 62  | 77  | 213 | 12  | 2  | 971    |
| 1959 | 21 | 0  | 5  | 72  | 294 | 146 | 31  | 126 | 103 | 107 | 42  | 3  | 944    |
| 1960 | 28 | 0  | 11 | 37  | 143 | 174 | 65  | 143 | 137 | 191 | 27  | 5  | 961    |
| 1961 | 14 | 10 | 9  | 37  | 67  | 149 | 114 | 57  | 155 | 69  | 84  | 8  | 773    |
| 1962 | 10 | 1  | 0  | 142 | 149 | 190 | 63  | 135 | 161 | 202 | 6   | 1  | 1,064  |
| 1963 | 5  | 7  | 2  | 13  | 160 | 148 | 163 | 67  | 118 | 97  | 101 | 1  | 882    |
| 1964 | 1  | 2  | 3  | 1   | 111 | 255 | 168 | 70  | 176 | 63  | 39  | 3  | 892    |
| 1965 | 2  | 6  | 0  | 25  | 157 | 90  | 35  | 39  | 262 | 113 | 20  | 16 | 765    |



Table-A6 (30) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS  
IN MM 'AT TEGUCIGALPA' (Continued)

| Year | J  | F | M  | A   | M   | J   | J   | A   | S   | O   | N  | D  | Annual |
|------|----|---|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|----|----|--------|
| 1966 | 2  | 4 | 35 | 33  | 268 | 181 | 132 | 50  | 136 | 186 | 14 | 5  | 1,047  |
| 1967 | 12 | 4 | 15 | 104 | 55  | 144 | 61  | 35  | 155 | 40  | 8  | 6  | 640    |
| 1968 | 3  | 5 | 0  | 3   | 300 | 243 | 26  | 82  | 237 | 87  | 29 | 13 | 1,025  |
| 1969 | 17 | 2 | 19 | 27  | 177 | 266 | 53  | 168 | 262 | 178 | 22 | 5  | 1,197  |
| 1970 | 9  | 1 | 0  | 90  | 113 | 67  | 143 | 101 | 293 | 109 | 53 | 22 | 1,001  |
| 1971 | 5  | 5 | 0  | 10  | 151 | 38  | 39  | 129 | 159 | 174 | 33 | 7  | 750    |
| 1972 | 4  | 4 | 0  | 15  | 136 | 101 | 33  | 21  | 39  | 58  | 26 | 15 | 452    |
| 1973 | 6  | 1 | 1  | 86  | 135 | 137 | 91  | 104 | 227 | 262 | 20 | 13 | 1,083  |
| 1974 | 1  | 2 | 0  | 2   | 121 | 169 | 82  | 77  | 201 | 104 | 6  | 2  | 858    |
| 1975 | 11 | 2 | 4  | 1   | 189 | 10  | 141 | 84  | 341 | 196 | 77 | 0  | 1,075  |
| 1976 | 3  | 0 | 0  | 25  | 127 | 296 | 29  | 38  | 33  | 161 | 24 | 19 | 755    |
| 1977 | 0  | 8 | 0  | 58  |     |     |     |     |     |     |    |    |        |
| Mean | 10 | 5 | 8  | 31  | 151 | 158 | 85  | 89  | 184 | 138 | 38 | 12 | 909    |

Table-A6 (31) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS  
IN MM AT TEXIGUAT

| Year | J | F | M  | A  | M   | J   | J   | A   | S   | O   | N   | D | Annual |
|------|---|---|----|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|---|--------|
| 1965 | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0  | 40  | 31  | 26  | 14  | 100 | 44  | 7   | 0 | 262    |
| 1966 | 0 | 0 | 0  | 5  | 54  | 62  | 36  | 30  | 71  | 46  | 3   | 1 | 308    |
| 1967 | 0 | 0 | 33 | 84 | 7   | 76  | 20  | 5   | 124 | 49  | 6   | 0 | 404    |
| 1968 | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0  | 137 | 109 | 13  | 15  | 123 | 94  | 4   | 0 | 495    |
| 1969 | 4 | 0 | 15 | 18 | 103 | 85  | 42  | 121 | 137 | 180 | 7   | 0 | 612    |
| 1970 | 0 | 0 | 0  | 20 | 81  | 17  | 98  | 73  | 121 | 46  | 9   | 0 | 465    |
| 1971 | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0  | 5   | 12  | 27  | 24  | 40  | 35  | 24  | 0 | 167    |
| 1972 | 0 | 0 | 0  | 0  | 34  | 32  | 5   | 4   | 18  | 20  | 8   | 0 | 121    |
| 1973 | 0 | 0 | 0  | 10 | 32  | 40  | 30  | 28  | 39  | 64  | 0   | 1 | 234    |
| 1974 | 1 | 0 | 0  | 0  | 45  | 32  | 10  | 30  | 449 | 74  | 0   | 0 | 641    |
| 1975 | 0 | 2 | 0  | 3  | 261 | 53  | 102 | 87  | 255 | 150 | 104 | 0 | 1,017  |
| 1976 | 0 | 0 | 0  | 27 | 189 | 409 | 15  | 33  | 56  | 316 | 6   | 0 | 1,066  |
| 1977 | 0 | 0 | 0  | 22 |     |     |     |     |     |     |     |   |        |
| Mean | 0 | 0 | 4  | 15 | 82  | 80  | 35  | 39  | 128 | 93  | 15  | 0 | 491    |

Table-A6; (32) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS  
IN MM AT YUSCARAN

| Year | J  | F  | M  | A  | M   | J   | J   | A   | S   | O   | N  | D  | Annual |
|------|----|----|----|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|----|----|--------|
| 1945 | 41 | 64 | -  | -  | 263 | 673 | 147 | 241 | 434 | -   | -  | -  | -      |
| 1951 | -  | -  | 2  | 19 | 83  | 248 | 143 | 80  | 219 | 171 | 27 | 6  | -      |
| 1952 | 9  | 22 | 40 | 58 | 144 | 532 | 155 | 187 | 173 | 207 | 35 | 5  | 1,567  |
| 1953 | 27 | 79 | 0  | 13 | 100 | 166 | 149 | 100 | 339 | 148 | 15 | 40 | 1,106  |
| 1954 | 2  | 19 | 8  | 8  | 274 | 442 | 108 | 136 | 306 | 228 | 4  | 3  | 1,538  |
| 1955 | 1  | 13 | 8  | 29 | 56  | 70  | 276 | 183 | 301 | 726 | 25 | 20 | 1,708  |
| 1956 | -  | 13 | 10 | 1  | 124 | 330 | 218 | 41  | 201 | 109 | 41 | 19 | 1,107  |
| 1957 | 6  | -  | 6  | 24 | 4   | 50  | 68  | 79  | 213 | 136 | 38 | 4  | 628    |
| 1965 | 24 | 29 | 22 | 50 | 198 | 123 | 61  | 66  | 316 | 149 | 44 | 40 | 1,122  |
| 1966 | 24 | 26 | 61 | 59 | 324 | 225 | 170 | 149 | 202 | 306 | 36 | 22 | 1,604  |
| 1967 | 15 | 13 | 74 | 76 | 3   | 151 | 132 | 136 | 294 | 90  | 19 | 25 | 1,028  |
| 1968 | 6  | 18 | 4  | 5  | 275 | 182 | 137 | 213 | 249 | 294 | 74 | 27 | 1,434  |
| 1969 | 77 | 13 | 28 | 26 | 166 | 413 | 178 | 373 | 294 | 264 | 73 | 27 | 1,932  |
| 1970 | 8  | 8  | 17 | 10 | 150 | 135 | 243 | 179 | 309 | 246 | 57 | 49 | 1,411  |
| 1971 | 26 | 15 | 2  | 21 | 215 | 78  | 114 | 280 | 167 | 285 | 38 | 35 | 1,276  |
| 1972 | 19 | 8  | 2  | 0  | 148 | 74  | 109 | 97  | 53  | 47  | 9  | 6  | 572    |
| 1973 | 3  | 2  | 1  | 88 | 161 | 269 | 175 | 181 | 210 | 454 | 80 | 4  | 1,628  |
| 1974 | 55 | 16 | 7  | 10 | 335 | 170 | 147 | 174 | 382 | 157 | 26 | 7  | 1,486  |
| 1975 | 59 | 31 | 2  | 0  | 67  | 26  | 113 | 142 | 444 | 393 | 27 | 0  | 1,304  |
| 1976 | 29 | 0  | 0  | 26 | 48  | 400 | 91  | 71  | 104 | 189 | 54 | 9  | 1,021  |
| 1977 | 2  | 5  | 0  | 44 |     |     |     |     |     |     |    |    |        |
| Mean | 23 | 17 | 15 | 28 | 156 | 239 | 147 | 155 | 261 | 242 | 38 | 18 | 1,339  |

Table-A6. (33) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS  
IN MM AT YUSGUARE

| Year | J | F | M | A   | M   | J   | J   | A   | S   | O   | N   | D  | Annual |
|------|---|---|---|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|----|--------|
| 1973 | - | - | - | -   | -   | 252 | 149 | 386 | 497 | 772 | 7   | 31 | -      |
| 1974 | 0 | 0 | 4 | 1   | 383 | 229 | 132 | 80  | 528 | 146 | 0   | -  | -      |
| 1975 | - | - | - | -   | -   | 259 | 154 | 271 | 571 | 369 | 138 | 0  | -      |
| 1976 | 0 | 0 | 0 | 199 | 144 | 565 | 119 | 81  | 275 | 464 | 15  | 0  | 1,862  |
| 1977 | 0 | 0 | - | -   | -   | -   | -   | -   | -   | -   | -   | -  | -      |
| Mean | 0 | 0 | 2 | 100 | 264 | 326 | 139 | 205 | 936 | 438 | 40  | 10 | 2,460  |

Table-A6 (34) MONTHLY AND ANNUAL PRECIPITATIONS  
IN MM AT ZAMBRANO

| Year | J  | F  | M  | A   | M   | J   | J   | A   | S   | O   | N   | D  | Annual |
|------|----|----|----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|-----|----|--------|
| 1955 | 0  | 11 | 3  | 27  | 100 | 126 | 229 | 102 | 137 | 442 | 36  | 43 | 1,257  |
| 1956 | 4  | 0  | 0  | 0   | 125 | 281 | 51  | 47  | 97  | -   | 17  | 26 | -      |
| 1957 | 26 | 8  | 5  | 11  | 241 | 207 | 89  | 50  | 152 | 85  | 10  | 6  | 890    |
| 1958 | 8  | 0  | 1  | 4   | 313 | 213 | 148 | 39  | 161 | 88  | 12  | 4  | 991    |
| 1968 | 10 | 5  | 5  | 19  | 395 | 387 | 24  | 70  | 223 | 234 | 54  | 13 | 1,429  |
| 1969 | 38 | 17 | 12 | 20  | 260 | 382 | 83  | 253 | 200 | 278 | 58  | 10 | 1,611  |
| 1970 | 1  | 7  | 0  | 107 | 178 | 64  | 307 | 157 | 307 | 137 | 59  | 49 | 1,373  |
| 1971 | 5  | 11 | 6  | 12  | 174 | 70  | 88  | 213 | 163 | 122 | 37  | 13 | 914    |
| 1972 | 14 | 9  | 1  | 37  | 134 | 94  | 30  | 45  | 111 | 120 | 27  | 6  | 628    |
| 1973 | 4  | 4  | 1  | 76  | 160 | 222 | 94  | 82  | 152 | 198 | 29  | 3  | 1,025  |
| 1974 | 9  | 8  | 2  | 3   | 406 | 176 | 54  | 81  | 249 | 277 | 11  | 8  | 1,284  |
| 1975 | 23 | 1  | 0  | 11  | 89  | 27  | 115 | 49  | 456 | 263 | 130 | 3  | 1,167  |
| 1976 | 13 | 0  | 0  | 47  | 103 | 461 | 62  | 49  | 34  | 305 | 17  | 17 | 1,108  |
| Mean | 12 | 6  | 3  | 29  | 206 | 208 | 106 | 95  | 188 | 212 | 38  | 15 | 1,118  |

Table-A7 RUNOFF GAUGE STATIONS IN THE CHOLUTECA BASIN

| Station            | River      | Longitude<br>West | Latitude<br>North | Drainage Area<br>(km <sup>2</sup> ) |
|--------------------|------------|-------------------|-------------------|-------------------------------------|
| Concepción         | Choluteca  | 87°15'            | 14°00'            | 145.7                               |
| Las Calabazas      | Choluteca  | 87°13'            | 14°00'            | 219.6                               |
| El Incienso        | Tatumbra   | 87°10'            | 14°02'            | 61.4                                |
| El Aguacate        | Sabacuante | 87°10'            | 14°01'            | 80.3                                |
| El Batallon        | Guacerique | 87°16'            | 14°04'            | 192.0                               |
| Sitio de Presa     | El Hombre  | 87°21'            | 14°14'            | 334.2                               |
| Hernando Lopez     | Choluteca  | 87°11'            | 14°17'            | 1,564.6                             |
| Paso La Ceiba      | Choluteca  | 87°08'            | 14°15'            | 1,742.5                             |
| Puente Ojo de Agua | Choluteca  | 86°52'            | 14°05'            | 2,270.0                             |
| Los Encuentros     | Choluteca  | 87°05'            | 13°28'            | 6,370.0                             |
| Poza Grande        | Orocaina   | 87°06'            | 13°25'            | 353.1                               |
| Puente Choluteca   | Choluteca  | 87°12'            | 13°19'            | 6,964.0                             |

Table-A8 DISCHARGE VOLUME OF CHOLUTECA RIVER AT HERNANDO LOPEZ  
C.A. = 1,565 km<sup>2</sup> (MCM)

|       | J    | F    | M    | A    | M     | J    | J     | A    | S      | O    | N     | D    | Total |
|-------|------|------|------|------|-------|------|-------|------|--------|------|-------|------|-------|
| 1954  |      |      |      |      |       |      |       | 36.3 | 195    | 162  | 19.2  | 7.9  | -     |
| 55    | 6.5  | 5.8  | 5.7  | 5.4  | 5.0   | 7.0  | 120   | 67.5 | 129    | 231  | 55.1  | 19.7 | 657.7 |
| 56    | 11.4 | 8.0  | 5.6  | 5.3  | 14.3  | 88.7 | 48.6  | 15.4 | 39.4   | 36.2 | 14.7  | 12.7 | 300.3 |
| 57    | 12.5 | 7.6  | 5.5  | 5.1  | 28.1  | 75.5 | 18.4  | 19.4 | 50.5   | 40.8 | 10.5  | 9.5  | 283.4 |
| 58    | 5.7  | 3.8  | 3.7  | 3.0  | 62.4  | 135  | 61.5  | 32.0 | 25.4   | 62.8 | 10.0  | 7.5  | 412.8 |
| 59    | 7.7  | 5.5  | 4.5  | 3.9  | 23.9  | 36.1 | 12.4  | 23.3 | 18.9   | 54.7 | 16.6  | 10.5 | 218.0 |
| 1960* | 5.0  | 3.7  | 3.3  | 3.1  | 13.7  | 104  | 19.1  | 39.7 | 88.1   | 123  | 17.5  | 10.3 | 430.5 |
| 61*   | 9.8  | 7.9  | 6.9  | 5.4  | 5.5   | 23.6 | 30.2  | 15.6 | 39.3   | 31.0 | 28.9  | 11.5 | 215.6 |
| 62*   | 10.9 | 7.1  | 5.6  | 5.3  | 21.1  | 64.1 | 17.5  | 32.1 | 69.3   | 129  | 12.2  | 10.8 | 385.0 |
| 63*   | 8.1  | 5.6  | 4.9  | 4.5  | 4.4   | 25.1 | 30.1  | 12.3 | 30.7   | 45.9 | 42.4  | 6.2  | 220.2 |
| 64    | 5.1* | 3.7* | 3.5* | 3.1* | 2.9*  | 85.2 | 104   | 15.1 | 54.7   | 70.1 | 7.1   | 5.8  | 360.3 |
| 65    | 2.6  | 2.8  | 1.8  | 1.5  | 21.4  | 43.0 | 16.5  | 11.5 | 247    | 78.2 | 35.3  | 12.5 | 474.1 |
| 66    | 7.4  | 4.5  | 4.6  | 4.4  | 48.3  | 80.5 | 74.1  | 26.3 | 39.1   | 63.0 | 12.7  | 7.9  | 372.8 |
| 67    | 6.8  | 5.2  | 4.5  | 10.4 | 3.5   | 13.3 | 14.2  | 9.4  | 32.8   | 33.0 | 10.0  | 5.7  | 148.8 |
| 68    | 4.5  | 2.7  | 1.9  | 1.8  | 51.8  | 160  | 27.6  | 21.9 | 86.6   | 64.2 | 37.6  | 11.9 | 472.5 |
| 69    | 9.6  | 3.9  | 3.0  | 1.9  | 16.8  | 204  | 72.4  | 130  | 181    | 203  | 38.5  | 21.3 | 885.4 |
| 1970  | 9.7  | 6.2  | 3.9  | 8.1  | 15.4  | 19.9 | 50.6  | 91.2 | 176    | 75.6 | 28.5  | 14.5 | 499.6 |
| 71    | 6.8  | 4.6  | 3.2  | 2.8  | 23.5  | 16.7 | 16.1  | 40.8 | 102    | 96.0 | 18.5  | 7.8  | 338.8 |
| 72    | 5.5  | 3.2  | 2.2  | 2.4  | 13.9  | 37.7 | 7.7   | 8.4  | 9.7    | 8.5* | 4.3*  | 3.3* | 106.8 |
| 73    | 3.2* | 2.8* | 3.0* | 2.8* | 17.3  | 45.5 | 43.1  | 29.2 | 88.9   | 175  | 40.4  | 9.8  | 461.0 |
| 74    | 6.0  | 5.1  | 4.5  | 3.2  | 86.9* | 41.7 | 19.3  | 8.4  | 104.7* | 39.9 | 12.0  | 9.9  | 341.6 |
| 75    | 9.1  | 6.5  | 4.9  | 3.6  | 14.3  | 8.0  | 16.5* | 5.2* | 220.2* | 154  | 176** | 12.6 | 630.9 |
| 76    | 8.5  | 6.0  | 5.1  | 4.9  |       |      |       |      |        |      |       |      | -     |
| Mean  | 7.4  | 5.1  | 4.1  | 4.1  | 23.6  | 62.6 | 39.1  | 31.4 | 92.2   | 89.8 | 29.4  | 10.4 | 399.2 |

\* Discharge estimated by rainfall-runoff studies

\*\* Discharge estimated by direct observation data for 26 days

Table-A9 DISCHARGE VOLUME OF CHOLUTECA RIVER AT SAN FERNANDO DAMSITE  
C.A. = 1,665 km<sup>2</sup> (MCM)

|      | J    | F   | M   | A    | M    | J    | J    | A    | S     | O    | N    | D    | Total |
|------|------|-----|-----|------|------|------|------|------|-------|------|------|------|-------|
| 1954 |      |     |     |      |      |      |      | 38.6 | 207   | 172  | 20.4 | 8.4  | -     |
| 55   | 6.9  | 6.2 | 6.1 | 5.7  | 5.3  | 7.4  | 128  | 71.8 | 137   | 246  | 58.6 | 21.0 | 700.0 |
| 56   | 12.1 | 8.5 | 6.0 | 5.6  | 15.2 | 94.4 | 51.7 | 16.4 | 41.9  | 38.5 | 15.6 | 13.5 | 319.4 |
| 57   | 13.3 | 8.1 | 5.9 | 5.4  | 29.9 | 80.3 | 19.6 | 20.6 | 53.7  | 43.4 | 11.2 | 10.1 | 301.5 |
| 58   | 6.1  | 4.0 | 3.9 | 3.2  | 66.4 | 144  | 65.4 | 34.0 | 27.0  | 66.8 | 10.6 | 8.0  | 439.4 |
| 59   | 8.2  | 5.9 | 4.8 | 4.1  | 25.4 | 38.4 | 13.2 | 24.8 | 20.1  | 58.2 | 17.7 | 11.2 | 232.0 |
| 1960 | 5.3  | 3.9 | 3.5 | 3.3  | 14.6 | 111  | 20.3 | 42.2 | 93.7  | 131  | 18.6 | 11.0 | 458.4 |
| 61   | 10.4 | 8.4 | 7.3 | 5.7  | 5.9  | 25.1 | 32.1 | 16.6 | 41.8  | 33.0 | 30.7 | 12.2 | 229.2 |
| 62   | 11.6 | 7.6 | 6.0 | 5.6  | 22.4 | 68.2 | 18.6 | 34.2 | 73.7  | 137  | 13.0 | 11.5 | 409.4 |
| 63   | 8.6  | 6.0 | 5.2 | 4.8  | 4.7  | 26.7 | 32.0 | 13.1 | 32.7  | 48.8 | 45.1 | 6.6  | 234.3 |
| 64   | 5.4  | 3.9 | 3.7 | 3.3  | 3.1  | 90.6 | 111  | 16.1 | 58.2  | 74.6 | 7.6  | 6.2  | 383.7 |
| 65   | 2.8  | 3.0 | 1.9 | 1.6  | 22.8 | 45.7 | 17.6 | 12.2 | 263   | 83.2 | 37.6 | 13.3 | 504.7 |
| 66   | 7.9  | 4.8 | 4.9 | 4.7  | 51.4 | 85.6 | 78.8 | 28.0 | 41.6  | 67.0 | 13.5 | 8.4  | 396.6 |
| 67   | 7.2  | 5.5 | 4.8 | 11.1 | 3.7  | 14.1 | 15.1 | 10.0 | 34.9  | 35.1 | 10.6 | 6.1  | 158.2 |
| 68   | 4.8  | 2.9 | 2.0 | 1.9  | 55.1 | 170  | 29.4 | 23.3 | 92.1  | 68.3 | 40.0 | 12.7 | 502.5 |
| 69   | 10.2 | 4.1 | 3.2 | 2.0  | 17.9 | 217  | 77.0 | 138  | 193   | 216  | 41.0 | 22.7 | 942.1 |
| 1970 | 10.3 | 6.6 | 4.1 | 8.6  | 16.4 | 21.2 | 53.8 | 97.0 | 187   | 80.4 | 30.3 | 15.4 | 531.1 |
| 71   | 7.2  | 4.9 | 3.4 | 3.0  | 25.0 | 17.8 | 17.1 | 43.4 | 109   | 102  | 19.7 | 8.3  | 360.8 |
| 72   | 5.9  | 3.4 | 2.3 | 2.6  | 14.8 | 40.1 | 8.2  | 8.9  | 10.3  | 9.0  | 5.0  | 3.5  | 114.0 |
| 73   | 3.4  | 3.0 | 3.2 | 3.0  | 18.4 | 48.4 | 45.9 | 31.1 | 94.6  | 186  | 43.0 | 10.4 | 490.4 |
| 74   | 6.4  | 5.4 | 4.8 | 3.4  | 92.5 | 44.4 | 20.5 | 8.9  | 111.4 | 42.4 | 12.8 | 10.5 | 363.4 |
| 75   | 9.7  | 6.9 | 5.2 | 3.8  | 15.2 | 8.5  | 17.6 | 5.5  | 234.3 | 164  | 187  | 13.4 | 671.1 |
| 76   | 9.0  | 6.4 | 5.4 | 5.2  |      |      |      |      |       |      |      |      |       |
| Mean | 7.9  | 5.4 | 4.4 | 4.4  | 25.1 | 66.6 | 41.6 | 33.4 | 98.1  | 95.6 | 31.3 | 11.1 | 424.9 |

Note: Discharge computed by multiplying discharge at Hernando Lopez by 1.064, the drainage area ratio



Table-A10 DISCHARGE VOLUME OF CHOLUTECA RIVER AT LOS ENCIENTROS

C.A.B. = 6,370 km<sup>2</sup> (MCM)

|       | J     | F     | M     | A     | M     | J      | J      | A     | S     | O     | N      | D     | Total  |
|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|--------|--------|-------|-------|-------|--------|-------|--------|
| 1956  |       |       |       |       |       |        |        |       |       |       | 59.5   | 32.2  | -      |
| 57    | 43.5  | 29.5  | 22.2  | 19.2  | 144.5 | 224.7  | 44.3   | 61.0  | 219.5 | 198.9 | 39.5   | 27.6  | 1074.4 |
| 58    | 18.4  | 10.7  | 9.6   | 8.7   | 165.8 | 370.2  | 248.7  | 124.2 | 81.8  | 223.9 | 42.6   | 22.4  | 1327.0 |
| 59    | 18.8  | 12.2  | 8.0   | 5.6   | 41.2  | 71.2   | 19.5   | 45.2  | 42.1  | 205.8 | 38.7   | 15.7  | 524.0  |
| 1960* | 14.1  | 7.4   | 5.5   | 5.5   | 97.4  | 237.9  | 124.7  | 193.4 | 232.9 | 310.6 | 96.6   | 35.1  | 1361.1 |
| 61*   | 30.4  | 24.4  | 19.2  | 15.2  | 13.4  | 146.9  | 156.6  | 80.6  | 128.6 | 146.4 | 74.8   | 30.6  | 888.1  |
| 62*   | 26.4  | 17.6  | 11.8  | 10.2  | 68.9  | 159.3  | 90.2   | 85.4  | 141.0 | 192.7 | 31.0   | 22.4  | 856.9  |
| 63*   | 19.5  | 12.0  | 10.9  | 10.3  | 9.2   | 87.6   | 94.4   | 50.2  | 120.8 | 208.2 | 156.4  | 27.1  | 806.5  |
| 64    | 19.3* | 12.2* | 11.9* | 10.9* | 9.6*  | 335.4* | 246.6* | 74.5  | 166.7 | 292.2 | 41.3   | 27.2  | 1247.8 |
| 65    | 12.1  | 5.3   | 5.1   | 4.4   | 84.2  | 133.7  | 54.6   | 50.9  | 368.1 | 281.3 | 94.7   | 36.7  | 1131.1 |
| 66    | 23.3  | 14.3  | 12.7  | 17.1  | 138.6 | 394.2  | 286.8  | 128.0 | 175.0 | 393.8 | 65.9   | 35.9  | 1685.6 |
| 67    | 26.8  | 19.8  | 17.0  | 36.1  | 14.7  | 89.6   | 56.4   | 48.7  | 153.4 | 111.3 | 39.5   | 22.6  | 635.9  |
| 68    | 20.1  | 12.8  | 8.6   | 8.6   | 145.0 | 560.1  | 108.4  | 74.5  | 329.2 | 209.9 | 118.0  | 45.8  | 1740.0 |
| 69    | 39.0  | 16.7  | 14.7  | 12.7  | 51.8  | 580.8  | 206.2  | 471.4 | 534.0 | 784.9 | 154.8  | 44.2  | 2911.2 |
| 1970  | 17.9  | 9.5   | 6.9   | 7.8   | 34.1  | 32.1   | 137.3  | 218.3 | 436.8 | 329.5 | 107.6  | 45.0  | 1382.8 |
| 71    | 29.1  | 17.7  | 12.9  | 10.1  | 71.6  | 52.8   | 32.9   | 111.4 | 318.8 | 353.6 | 68.5   | 31.9  | 1111.3 |
| 72    | 21.6  | 14.1  | 9.8   | 8.7   | 50.0  | 134.5  | 23.0   | 28.4  | 28.8  | 32.8  | 20.4   | 12.0  | 384.1  |
| 73    | 9.1   | 5.5   | 4.2   | 5.6   | 33.6  | 89.4   | 97.2   | 72.6  | 240.3 | 592.0 | 170.3* | 35.7* | 1355.5 |
| 74*   | 18.6  | 9.0   | 7.1   | 6.4   | 238.9 | 205.2  | 103.3  | 105.4 | 507.8 | 334.6 | 74.1   | 21.8  | 1632.2 |
| 75*   | 12.5  | 6.9   | 6.7   | 6.7   | 27.9  | 8.8    | 33.9   | 51.1  | 592.1 | 544.1 | 375.6  | 73.8  | 1740.1 |
| 76*   | 24.8  | 13.8  | 8.6   | 7.3   |       |        |        |       |       |       |        |       | -      |
| Mean  | 22.3  | 13.6  | 10.7  | 10.9  | 75.8  | 206.0  | 113.9  | 109.2 | 253.6 | 307.7 | 94.5   | 32.3  | 1250.5 |

\* Discharge estimated by rainfall-runoff studies

Table-A11 DISCHARGE VOLUME OF CHOLUTECA RIVER AT MOROLICA DAMSITE

C.A. = 6,187 km<sup>2</sup> (MCM)

|      | J    | F    | M    | A    | M     | J     | J     | A     | S     | O     | N     | D    | Total  |
|------|------|------|------|------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|------|--------|
| 1956 |      |      |      |      |       |       |       |       |       |       | 57.8  | 31.3 | -      |
| 57   | 42.3 | 28.7 | 21.6 | 18.6 | 140.3 | 218.2 | 43.0  | 59.2  | 213.2 | 193.2 | 38.4  | 26.8 | 1043.5 |
| 58   | 17.9 | 10.4 | 9.3  | 8.5  | 161.0 | 359.6 | 241.6 | 120.6 | 79.5  | 217.5 | 41.4  | 21.8 | 1289.1 |
| 59   | 18.3 | 11.8 | 7.8  | 5.4  | 40.0  | 69.2  | 18.9  | 43.9  | 40.9  | 199.9 | 37.6  | 15.2 | 508.9  |
| 1960 | 13.7 | 7.2  | 5.3  | 5.3  | 94.6  | 231.1 | 121.1 | 187.8 | 226.2 | 301.7 | 93.8  | 34.1 | 1321.9 |
| 61   | 29.5 | 23.7 | 18.6 | 14.8 | 13.0  | 142.7 | 152.1 | 78.3  | 124.9 | 142.2 | 92.1  | 29.7 | 862.6  |
| 62   | 25.6 | 17.1 | 11.5 | 9.9  | 66.9  | 154.7 | 87.6  | 82.9  | 136.9 | 187.2 | 30.1  | 21.8 | 832.2  |
| 63   | 18.9 | 11.7 | 10.6 | 10.0 | 8.9   | 85.1  | 91.7  | 48.8  | 117.3 | 202.2 | 151.9 | 26.3 | 783.4  |
| 64   | 18.7 | 11.8 | 11.6 | 10.6 | 9.3   | 325.8 | 239.5 | 72.4  | 161.9 | 283.8 | 40.1  | 26.4 | 1211.9 |
| 65   | 11.8 | 5.1  | 5.0  | 4.3  | 81.8  | 129.9 | 53.0  | 49.4  | 357.5 | 273.2 | 92.0  | 35.6 | 1098.6 |
| 66   | 22.6 | 13.9 | 12.3 | 16.6 | 134.6 | 382.9 | 278.6 | 124.3 | 170.0 | 382.5 | 64.0  | 34.9 | 1637.2 |
| 67   | 26.0 | 19.2 | 16.5 | 35.1 | 14.3  | 87.0  | 54.8  | 47.3  | 149.0 | 108.1 | 38.4  | 22.0 | 617.7  |
| 68   | 19.5 | 12.4 | 8.4  | 8.4  | 140.8 | 544.0 | 105.3 | 72.4  | 319.7 | 300.0 | 114.6 | 44.5 | 1690.0 |
| 69   | 37.9 | 16.2 | 14.3 | 12.3 | 50.3  | 564.1 | 200.3 | 457.9 | 518.7 | 762.4 | 150.4 | 42.9 | 2827.7 |
| 1970 | 17.4 | 9.2  | 6.7  | 7.6  | 33.1  | 31.2  | 133.4 | 212.0 | 424.3 | 320.0 | 104.5 | 43.7 | 1343.1 |
| 71   | 28.3 | 17.2 | 12.5 | 9.8  | 69.5  | 51.3  | 32.0  | 108.2 | 309.6 | 343.4 | 66.5  | 31.0 | 1079.3 |
| 72   | 21.0 | 13.7 | 9.5  | 8.5  | 48.6  | 130.6 | 22.3  | 27.6  | 28.0  | 31.9  | 19.8  | 11.7 | 373.2  |
| 73   | 8.8  | 5.3  | 4.1  | 5.4  | 32.6  | 86.8  | 94.4  | 70.5  | 233.4 | 575.0 | 165.4 | 34.7 | 1316.4 |
| 74   | 18.1 | 8.7  | 6.9  | 6.2  | 232.0 | 199.3 | 100.3 | 102.4 | 493.2 | 325.0 | 72.0  | 21.2 | 1585.3 |
| 75   | 12.1 | 6.7  | 6.5  | 6.5  | 27.1  | 8.5   | 32.9  | 49.6  | 575.1 | 528.5 | 364.8 | 71.7 | 1690.0 |
| 76   | 24.1 | 13.4 | 8.4  | 7.1  |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |      |        |
| Mean | 21.7 | 13.2 | 10.4 | 10.6 | 73.6  | 200.1 | 110.6 | 106.1 | 246.3 | 298.9 | 91.8  | 31.4 | 1214.7 |

Note: Discharge computed by multiplying discharge at Los Encuentros by 0.971, the drainage area ratio



Table-A13 DISCHARGE VOLUME OF CHOLUTECA RIVER AT EL PAPALÓN  
C.A. = 7,115 km<sup>2</sup> (MCM)

|       | J     | F     | M     | A     | M      | J      | J      | A      | S      | O      | N     | D     | Total   |
|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|--------|-------|-------|---------|
| 1956  |       |       |       |       |        |        |        |        |        |        | 64.4* | 36.0* | -       |
| 57*   | 44.1  | 29.7  | 22.4  | 21.1  | 146.8  | 228.1  | 46.0   | 62.5   | 238.1  | 201.4  | 40.8  | 28.4  | 1,109.4 |
| 58*   | 19.5  | 11.3  | 10.4  | 9.3   | 171.3  | 383.5  | 252.1  | 126.1  | 85.4   | 230.4  | 44.1  | 23.5  | 1,366.9 |
| 59*   | 22.2  | 14.7  | 10.1  | 7.7   | 49.9   | 83.2   | 22.2   | 49.6   | 46.5   | 240.8  | 43.6  | 18.2  | 608.7   |
| 1960  | 15.7  | 8.3   | 6.1   | 6.1   | 108.8  | 265.7  | 139.3  | 216.0  | 260.1  | 346.9  | 107.9 | 39.2  | 1,520.1 |
| 61    | 34.0  | 27.3  | 21.4  | 17.0  | 15.0   | 164.1  | 174.9  | 90.0   | 143.6  | 163.5  | 105.9 | 34.2  | 990.9   |
| 62    | 29.5  | 19.7  | 13.2  | 11.4  | 77.0   | 177.9  | 100.7  | 95.4   | 157.5  | 215.2  | 34.6  | 25.0  | 957.1   |
| 63    | 21.8  | 13.4  | 12.2  | 11.5  | 10.3   | 97.8   | 105.4  | 56.1   | 134.9  | 232.5  | 174.7 | 30.3  | 900.9   |
| 64    | 21.6  | 13.6  | 13.3  | 12.2  | 10.7   | 374.6  | 275.4  | 83.2   | 186.2  | 326.4  | 46.1  | 30.4  | 1,393.7 |
| 65    | 13.5  | 5.9   | 5.7   | 4.9   | 94.0   | 149.3  | 61.0   | 56.9   | 411.2  | 314.2  | 96.4* | 37.3* | 1,250.3 |
| 66    | 26.0  | 16.0  | 14.2  | 19.1  | 196.2* | 484.1* | 319.5* | 134.3* | 201.6* | 427.4* | 69.3* | 39.1* | 1,946.8 |
| 67*   | 29.3  | 21.1  | 18.3  | 37.8  | 15.5   | 110.1  | 60.4   | 49.5   | 179.1  | 124.8  | 42.0  | 24.1  | 712.0   |
| 68*   | 21.2  | 13.6  | 9.2   | 9.0   | 160.0  | 621.9  | 109.9  | 74.7   | 365.5  | 362.9  | 124.3 | 47.3  | 1,919.5 |
| 69*   | 40.9  | 16.9  | 14.9  | 12.9  | 61.3   | 662.5  | 216.1  | 560.5  | 656.6  | 902.9  | 199.5 | 53.9  | 3,398.9 |
| 1970* | 26.6  | 12.9  | 9.4   | 10.1  | 38.3   | 37.2   | 141.9  | 282.9  | 547.8  | 401.7  | 124.9 | 51.1  | 1,684.8 |
| 71    | 33.3* | 21.7* | 17.3* | 13.7* | 80.0   | 59.0   | 36.7   | 124.4  | 356.1  | 395.0  | 76.5  | 35.6  | 1,249.9 |
| 72    | 24.1  | 15.7  | 10.9  | 9.7   | 55.8   | 150.2  | 25.7   | 31.7   | 32.2   | 36.6   | 22.8  | 13.4  | 428.8   |
| 73    | 10.2  | 6.1   | 4.7   | 6.3   | 37.5   | 99.9   | 108.6  | 81.1   | 268.4  | 661.2  | 190.2 | 39.9  | 1,514.1 |
| 74    | 20.8  | 10.1  | 7.9   | 7.1   | 266.8  | 229.2  | 115.4  | 117.7  | 567.2  | 373.7  | 82.8  | 24.3  | 1,823.0 |
| 75    | 14.0  | 7.7   | 7.5   | 7.5   | 31.2   | 9.8    | 37.9   | 57.1   | 661.3  | 607.7  | 419.5 | 82.4  | 1,943.6 |
| 76    | 27.7  | 15.4  | 9.6   | 8.2   |        |        |        |        |        |        |       |       |         |
| Mean  | 24.8  | 15.1  | 11.9  | 12.1  | 85.6   | 231.0  | 123.6  | 123.7  | 289.4  | 345.5  | 105.5 | 35.7  | 1,403.9 |

\* Discharge estimated based on discharge at Los Encuentros and at Poza Grande.

Others computed by multiplying discharge at Los Encuentros by 1.117, drainage area ratio

Table-A14 . DISCHARGE VOLUME OF CHOLUTECA RIVER AT PASO LA CEIBA

C.A. = 1,743 km<sup>2</sup> (MCM)

|      | J    | F    | M    | A    | M     | J     | J     | A     | S     | O     | N     | D    | Total  |
|------|------|------|------|------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|------|--------|
| 1956 |      |      |      |      | 20.0  | 107.3 | 60.3  | 21.3  | 79.1  | 41.8  | 21.5  | 20.8 | -      |
| 57   | 14.5 | 7.6  | 4.9  | 3.7  | 30.0  | 86.8  | 16.3  | 20.1  | 53.9  | 54.4  | 16.4  | 19.5 | 328.1  |
| 58   | 4.4  | 2.9  | 3.0  | 1.9  | 76.6  | 161.2 | 92.9  | 41.2  | 29.5  | 87.6  | 9.1   | 5.9  | 516.2  |
| 59   | 6.9  | 4.5  | 3.2  | 3.3  | 37.5  | 76.5  | 11.4  | 19.6  | 14.5  | 69.1  | 18.8  | 15.6 | 280.9  |
| 1964 |      |      |      |      |       | 112.2 | 127.0 | 30.0  | 87.9  | 101.8 | 14.9  | 13.8 | -      |
| 65   | 9.2  | 5.2  | 4.0  | 3.5  | 27.1  | 58.1  | 26.0  | 19.0  | 197.6 | 110.9 | 63.8  | 28.4 | 552.8  |
| 66   | 11.3 | 6.1  | 6.4  | 6.3  | 88.6  | 163.5 | 130.3 | 30.9  | 55.2  | 106.6 | 15.5  | 10.5 | 631.2  |
| 67   | 9.1  | 7.4  | 6.8  | 14.4 | 2.9   | 58.2  | 16.7  | 10.4  | 38.1  | 40.6  | 11.2  | 5.7  | 221.5  |
| 68   | 5.0  | 3.4  | 1.5  | 1.5  | 84.2  | 253.4 | 92.7  | 32.8  | 105.4 | 90.9  | 51.6  | 11.0 | 733.4  |
| 69   | 7.7  | 2.1  | 19.4 | 3.4  | 23.0  | 241.8 | 88.1  | 155.3 | 215.1 | 241.3 | 48.5  | 28.4 | 1074.1 |
| 70   | 14.7 | 10.2 | 7.8  | 12.6 | 16.6  | 21.4  | 56.2  | 92.2  | 166.6 | 83.8  | 45.9  | 22.3 | 550.3  |
| 71   | 14.7 | 10.2 | 8.9  | 12.2 | 44.1  | 32.4  | 26.1  | 48.9  | 102.5 | 102.8 | 84.3  | 12.4 | 499.5  |
| 72   | 8.4  | 6.4  | 5.4  | 5.7  | 16.8  | 44.2  | 12.6  | 13.9  | 14.6  |       |       |      | -      |
| 73   |      |      |      |      | 23.6  | 56.8  | 53.8  | 37.5  | 80.9  | 168.0 | 31.5  | 11.9 | -      |
| 74   | 7.4  | 6.6  | 6.1  | 5.5  | 36.3* | 63.8* | 30.6* | 13.0* | 81.5* | 77.7* | 15.2* | 8.6* | 352.3  |
| 75*  | 8.4  | 5.5  | 3.6  | 2.4  | 7.3   | 8.0   | 5.9   | 5.4   | 213.6 | 189.2 | 152.0 | 14.9 | 616.2  |
| 76*  | 6.9  | 4.3  | 3.5  | 3.3  |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |      |        |
| Mean | 9.2  | 5.9  | 6.0  | 5.7  | 35.6  | 96.6  | 52.9  | 37.0  | 85.5  | 103.4 | 40.0  | 15.3 | 493.1  |

\* Discharges not yet registered in Servicios Hidrologicos y Climatologicos, estimated from water level data and tentative rating curve



Table-A16 DISCHARGE VOLUME OF CHOLUTECA RIVER AT SAN JUAN DE FLORES  
C.A. = 1,820 km<sup>2</sup> (MCM)

|      | J    | F   | M   | A    | M     | J     | J     | A     | S     | O     | N     | D    | Total  |
|------|------|-----|-----|------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|------|--------|
| 1954 |      |     |     |      |       |       |       | 42.3  | 227.0 | 188.6 | 22.3  | 9.2  | -      |
| 55   | 7.6  | 6.8 | 6.6 | 6.3  | 5.8   | 8.1   | 139.7 | 78.6  | 150.2 | 268.9 | 64.1  | 22.9 | 765.6  |
| 56   | 13.3 | 9.3 | 6.5 | 6.2  | 16.6  | 103.2 | 56.6  | 17.9  | 45.9  | 42.1  | 17.1  | 14.8 | 349.5  |
| 57   | 14.6 | 8.8 | 6.4 | 5.9  | 32.7  | 87.9  | 21.4  | 22.6  | 58.8  | 47.5  | 12.2  | 11.1 | 329.9  |
| 58   | 6.6  | 4.4 | 4.3 | 3.5  | 72.6  | 157.1 | 71.6  | 37.2  | 29.6  | 73.1  | 11.6  | 8.7  | 480.3  |
| 59   | 9.0  | 6.4 | 5.2 | 4.5  | 27.8  | 42.0  | 14.4  | 27.1  | 22.0  | 63.7  | 19.3  | 12.2 | 253.6  |
| 1960 | 5.8  | 4.3 | 3.8 | 3.6  | 15.9  | 121.1 | 22.2  | 46.2  | 102.5 | 143.2 | 20.4  | 12.0 | 501.0  |
| 61   | 11.4 | 9.2 | 8.0 | 6.3  | 6.4   | 27.5  | 35.2  | 18.2  | 45.7  | 36.1  | 33.6  | 13.4 | 251.0  |
| 62   | 12.7 | 8.3 | 6.5 | 6.2  | 24.6  | 74.6  | 20.4  | 37.4  | 80.7  | 150.2 | 14.2  | 12.6 | 448.4  |
| 63   | 9.4  | 6.5 | 5.7 | 5.2  | 5.1   | 29.2  | 35.0  | 14.3  | 35.7  | 53.4  | 49.4  | 7.2  | 256.1  |
| 64   | 5.9  | 4.3 | 4.1 | 3.6  | 3.4   | 99.2  | 121.1 | 17.6  | 63.7  | 81.6  | 8.3   | 6.8  | 419.6  |
| 65   | 3.0  | 3.3 | 2.1 | 1.7  | 24.9  | 50.1  | 19.2  | 13.4  | 287.5 | 91.0  | 41.1  | 14.6 | 551.9  |
| 66   | 8.6  | 5.2 | 5.4 | 5.1  | 56.2  | 93.7  | 86.3  | 30.6  | 45.5  | 73.3  | 14.8  | 9.2  | 433.9  |
| 67   | 7.9  | 6.1 | 5.2 | 12.1 | 4.1   | 15.5  | 16.5  | 10.9  | 38.2  | 38.4  | 11.6  | 6.6  | 173.1  |
| 68   | 5.2  | 3.1 | 2.2 | 2.1  | 60.3  | 186.2 | 32.1  | 25.5  | 100.8 | 74.7  | 43.8  | 13.9 | 549.9  |
| 69   | 11.2 | 4.5 | 3.5 | 2.2  | 19.6  | 237.5 | 84.3  | 151.3 | 210.7 | 236.3 | 44.8  | 24.8 | 1030.7 |
| 1970 | 11.3 | 7.2 | 4.5 | 9.4  | 17.9  | 23.2  | 58.9  | 106.2 | 204.9 | 88.0  | 33.2  | 16.9 | 581.6  |
| 71   | 7.9  | 5.4 | 3.7 | 3.3  | 27.4  | 19.4  | 18.7  | 47.5  | 118.7 | 111.7 | 21.5  | 9.1  | 394.3  |
| 72   | 6.4  | 3.7 | 2.6 | 2.8  | 16.2  | 43.8  | 9.0   | 9.8   | 11.3  | 9.9   | 5.0   | 3.8  | 124.3  |
| 73   | 3.7  | 3.3 | 3.5 | 3.3  | 20.1  | 52.9  | 50.1  | 34.0  | 103.4 | 203.7 | 47.0  | 11.4 | 536.4  |
| 74   | 7.0  | 5.9 | 5.2 | 3.7  | 101.0 | 48.5  | 22.5  | 9.8   | 121.8 | 46.4  | 14.0  | 11.5 | 397.3  |
| 75   | 10.6 | 7.6 | 5.7 | 4.2  | 16.6  | 9.3   | 19.2  | 6.0   | 256.1 | 179.3 | 204.9 | 14.7 | 734.2  |
| 76   | 9.9  | 7.0 | 5.9 | 5.7  |       |       |       |       |       |       |       |      |        |
| Mean | 8.6  | 5.9 | 4.8 | 4.8  | 27.5  | 72.8  | 45.5  | 36.5  | 107.3 | 104.5 | 34.2  | 12.1 | 464.5  |

Note: Since discharge data at Paso La Ceiba are doubtful, discharge estimated by multiplying discharge at Hernando Lopez by 1.164, drainage area ratio

Table-A17- AREA-DEPTH CALCULATION FOR FIXED DURATION OF RAINFALL

| Isohyet<br>(mm)    | Area<br>between<br>isohyet<br>(km <sup>2</sup> ) | Accumu-<br>lated<br>area<br>(km <sup>2</sup> ) | Mean<br>depth<br>(mm) | Volume<br>between<br>isohyet<br>(mm-km <sup>2</sup> ) | Accumulat-<br>ed volume<br>(mm-km <sup>2</sup> ) | Average<br>depth<br>(mm) |
|--------------------|--------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------|-----------------------|-------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------|--------------------------|
| For 1-day duration |                                                  |                                                |                       |                                                       |                                                  |                          |
| 420                | 10                                               | 10                                             | 420                   | 4,200                                                 | 4,200                                            | 420                      |
| 400                | 30                                               | 40                                             | 407                   | 12,200                                                | 16,400                                           | 410                      |
| 350                | 69                                               | 109                                            | 375                   | 25,875                                                | 42,275                                           | 388                      |
| 300                | 160                                              | 269                                            | 325                   | 52,000                                                | 94,275                                           | 350                      |
| 250                | 328                                              | 597                                            | 275                   | 90,200                                                | 184,475                                          | 309                      |
| 200                | 1,144                                            | 1,741                                          | 225                   | 257,400                                               | 441,875                                          | 254                      |
| 150                | 1,423                                            | 3,164                                          | 175                   | 249,025                                               | 690,900                                          | 218                      |
| For 2-day duration |                                                  |                                                |                       |                                                       |                                                  |                          |
| 480                | 0                                                |                                                |                       |                                                       |                                                  |                          |
| 450                | 189                                              | 189                                            | 465                   | 87,885                                                | 87,885                                           | 465                      |
| 400                | 348                                              | 537                                            | 425                   | 147,900                                               | 235,785                                          | 439                      |
| 350                | 408                                              | 945                                            | 375                   | 153,000                                               | 388,785                                          | 411                      |
| 300                | 587                                              | 1,532                                          | 325                   | 190,775                                               | 579,560                                          | 378                      |
| 250                | 956                                              | 2,488                                          | 275                   | 262,900                                               | 842,460                                          | 339                      |
| For 3-day duration |                                                  |                                                |                       |                                                       |                                                  |                          |
| 488                | 0                                                |                                                |                       |                                                       |                                                  |                          |
| 450                | 398                                              | 398                                            | 469                   | 186,662                                               | 186,662                                          | 469                      |
| 400                | 269                                              | 667                                            | 425                   | 114,325                                               | 300,987                                          | 451                      |
| 350                | 547                                              | 1,214                                          | 375                   | 205,125                                               | 506,112                                          | 417                      |
| 300                | 886                                              | 2,100                                          | 325                   | 287,950                                               | 794,062                                          | 378                      |
| 250                | 1,104                                            | 3,204                                          | 275                   | 303,600                                               | 1,097,662                                        | 343                      |



Table-A18 RESULT OF DAD ANALYSIS

(Depth in mm)

| Area<br>(km <sup>2</sup> ) | Duration |       |       |       | Area<br>(km <sup>2</sup> ) | Duration<br>48-hr | Area<br>(km <sup>2</sup> ) | Duration<br>72-hr |
|----------------------------|----------|-------|-------|-------|----------------------------|-------------------|----------------------------|-------------------|
|                            | 6-hr     | 12-hr | 18-hr | 24-hr |                            |                   |                            |                   |
| 10                         | 206      | 355   | 390   | 420   | 189                        | 465               | 398                        | 469               |
| 40                         | 201      | 347   | 381   | 410   | 537                        | 439               | 667                        | 451               |
| 109                        | 169      | 305   | 352   | 388   | 945                        | 411               | 1,214                      | 417               |
| 269                        | 146      | 268   | 317   | 350   | 1,532                      | 378               | 2,100                      | 378               |
| 597                        | 127      | 234   | 279   | 309   | 2,488                      | 339               | 3,204                      | 343               |
| 1,741                      | 98       | 174   | 216   | 254   |                            |                   |                            |                   |
| 3,164                      | 83       | 146   | 183   | 218   |                            |                   |                            |                   |

Table-A19 DATA COLLECTED FOR FLOOD STUDY

| Station                           | Period                  |
|-----------------------------------|-------------------------|
| 1. Hourly rainfall data           |                         |
| La Venta                          | Sep. 26 - Oct. 8, 1970  |
| "                                 | Oct. 20 - Nov. 4, 1973  |
| Cholulteca                        | May 27 - Jun. 2, 1968   |
| "                                 | Jun. 24 - Jul. 3, 1969  |
| "                                 | Sep. 26 - Oct. 4, 1969  |
| "                                 | Oct. 18 - Oct. 24, 1971 |
| Tegucigalpa                       | Oct. 17 - Oct. 19, 1966 |
| "                                 | Sep. 17 - Sep. 24, 1974 |
| Paso La Ceiba                     | Oct. 18 - Oct. 25, 1971 |
| "                                 | Oct. 20 - Nov. 4, 1973  |
| "                                 | Sep. 18 - Sep. 24, 1974 |
| El Zamorano                       | Oct. 20 - Nov. 4, 1973  |
| "                                 | Sep. 18 - Sep. 24, 1974 |
| 2. Hourly water level data        |                         |
| Hernardo Lopez and Los Encuentros | May 27 - Jun. 2, 1968   |
| "                                 | Sep. 26 - Oct. 4, 1969  |
| "                                 | Sep. 26 - Oct. 8, 1970  |
| "                                 | Oct. 18 - Oct. 24, 1971 |

Table-A20. BASIN RAINFALL AND EFFECTIVE RAINFALL  
FOR SELECTED FLOODS AT HERNÁNDO LOPEZ

| Date                                    | Hours        | Basin<br>Rainfall<br>(mm) | Effective<br>Rainfall<br>(mm) | Remarks            |
|-----------------------------------------|--------------|---------------------------|-------------------------------|--------------------|
| <b>Flood No. 1 (May 30 - 31, 1968)</b>  |              |                           |                               |                    |
| 30                                      | 18 - 24      | 29.9                      | 12.05                         | Initial loss       |
| 31                                      | 0 - 6        | 10.5                      | -                             | 0.75 mm            |
|                                         | 6 - 12       | 1.8                       | -                             | Loss 17.1 mm/6 hrs |
|                                         | 12 - 18      | 20.6                      | 3.50                          |                    |
|                                         | 18 - 24      | 6.3                       | -                             | Runoff coefficient |
|                                         |              |                           |                               | 20.6%              |
|                                         | <b>Total</b> | <b>75.5</b>               | <b>15.55</b>                  |                    |
| <b>Flood No. 2 (Sep. 29 - 30, 1969)</b> |              |                           |                               |                    |
| 29                                      | 18 - 24      | 32.5                      | 12.90                         | Initial loss       |
| 30                                      | 0 - 6        | 16.8                      | 3.64                          | 6.44 mm            |
|                                         | 6 - 12       | 6.3                       | -                             | Loss 13.16 mm      |
|                                         | 12 - 18      | 0.1                       | -                             | Runoff coefficient |
|                                         |              |                           |                               | 29.7%              |
|                                         | <b>Total</b> | <b>55.7</b>               | <b>16.54</b>                  |                    |
| <b>Flood No. 3 (Sep. 28 - 30, 1970)</b> |              |                           |                               |                    |
| 28                                      | 18 - 24      | 20.2                      | 6.29                          | Initial loss       |
| 29                                      | 0 - 6        | 19.2                      | 13.40                         | 8.11 mm            |
|                                         | 6 - 12       | 0.1                       | -                             | Loss 5.8 mm/6 hrs  |
|                                         | 12 - 18      | -                         | -                             | Runoff coefficient |
|                                         | 18 - 24      | 10.6                      | 4.80                          | 47.1%              |
| 30                                      | 0 - 6        | 1.9                       | -                             |                    |
|                                         | <b>Total</b> | <b>52.0</b>               | <b>24.49</b>                  |                    |
| <b>Flood No. 4 (Oct 20 - 21, 1971)</b>  |              |                           |                               |                    |
| 20                                      | 18 - 24      | 33.3                      | 12.01                         | Initial loss       |
| 21                                      | 0 - 6        | 11.0                      | -                             | 6.49 mm            |
|                                         | <b>Total</b> | <b>44.3</b>               | <b>12.01</b>                  | Loss 14.8 mm/6 hrs |
|                                         |              |                           |                               | Runoff coefficient |
|                                         |              |                           |                               | 27.1%              |

Table-A21 BASIN RAINFALL AND EFFECTIVE RAINFALL  
FOR SELECTED FLOODS AT LOS ENCUENTROS

| Date                                    | Hours   | Basin<br>Rainfall<br>(mm) | Effective<br>Rainfall<br>(mm) | Remarks              |
|-----------------------------------------|---------|---------------------------|-------------------------------|----------------------|
| <b>Flood No. 1 (Sep. 29 - 30, 1969)</b> |         |                           |                               |                      |
| 29                                      | 18 - 24 | 15.72                     | 7.19                          | Initial loss 2.99 mm |
| 30                                      | 0 - 6   | 8.40                      | 2.86                          | Loss 5.54 mm/6 hrs   |
|                                         | 6 - 12  | 3.12                      | -                             | Runoff coefficient   |
|                                         | 12 - 18 | 0.30                      | -                             | 36.5%                |
| <b>Total</b>                            |         | <b>27.54</b>              | <b>10.05</b>                  |                      |
| <b>Flood No. 2 (Sep. 28 - 30, 1970)</b> |         |                           |                               |                      |
| 28                                      | 18 - 24 | 4.98                      | 3.21                          | Initial loss 0 mm    |
| 29                                      | 0 - 6   | 7.44                      | 5.67                          | Loss 1.77 mm/6 hrs   |
|                                         | 6 - 12  | 0.42                      | -                             |                      |
|                                         | 12 - 18 | 0.42                      | -                             | Runoff coefficient   |
|                                         | 18 - 24 | 4.26                      | 2.47                          | 59.2%                |
| 30                                      | 0 - 6   | 1.68                      | -                             |                      |
| <b>Total</b>                            |         | <b>19.20</b>              | <b>11.37</b>                  |                      |

Table-A22 OBSERVED PEAK FLOOD DISCHARGES

| Hernando Lopez<br>(D.A. = 1,565 km <sup>2</sup> ) |         |                                       |       | Los Encuentros<br>(D.A. = 6,370 km <sup>2</sup> ) |                                       |       |
|---------------------------------------------------|---------|---------------------------------------|-------|---------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------|-------|
| Year                                              | Date    | Peak Discharge<br>(m <sup>3</sup> /s) | Order | Date                                              | Peak Discharge<br>(m <sup>3</sup> /s) | Order |
| 1954                                              | Sep. 27 | 652                                   | 4     | -                                                 | -                                     | -     |
| 55                                                | Oct. 26 | 247                                   | 10    | -                                                 | -                                     | -     |
| 56                                                | Jun. 18 | 156                                   | 11    | -                                                 | -                                     | -     |
| 57                                                | Oct. 01 | 116                                   | 15    | -                                                 | -                                     | -     |
| 58                                                | Jun. 7  | 482                                   | 7     | May 25                                            | 547                                   | 4     |
| 59                                                | Jun. 1  | 106                                   | 16    | Oct. 6                                            | 169                                   | 12    |
| 1964                                              | Jul. 25 | 149                                   | 12    | Sep. 30                                           | 386                                   | 9     |
| 65                                                | Sep. 26 | 962                                   | 1     | Sep. 26                                           | 1,227                                 | 1     |
| 66                                                | Jul. 11 | 120                                   | 13    | Oct. 18                                           | 480                                   | 8     |
| 67                                                | Sep. 21 | 61                                    | 18    | Jun. 20                                           | 252                                   | 10    |
| 68                                                | May 31  | 543                                   | 5     | Sep. 22                                           | 505                                   | 7     |
| 69                                                | Sep. 30 | 654                                   | 3     | Jun. 29                                           | 525                                   | 6     |
| 70                                                | Sep. 29 | 750                                   | 2     | Sep. 29                                           | 654                                   | 3     |
| 71                                                | Oct. 21 | 498                                   | 6     | Oct. 21                                           | 540                                   | 5     |
| 72                                                | Jun. 11 | 79                                    | 17    | Jun. 8                                            | 194                                   | 11    |
| 73                                                | Oct. 26 | 395                                   | 9     | Oct. 26                                           | 686                                   | 2     |
| 74                                                | Jun. 21 | 119                                   | 14    | -                                                 | -                                     | -     |
| 75                                                | Oct. 19 | 397                                   | 8     | -                                                 | -                                     | -     |

Table-A23 ANNUAL MAXIMUM BASIN RAINFALL (mm)

| Year                  | San Fernando<br>damsite | Morolica<br>damsite | Tegusigalpa<br>point rainfall |
|-----------------------|-------------------------|---------------------|-------------------------------|
| <b>1-day Rainfall</b> |                         |                     |                               |
| 1968                  | 60.7                    | 33.0                | 83.3                          |
| 69                    | 37.9                    | 21.3                | 44.9                          |
| 70                    | 38.7                    | 19.8                | 65.2                          |
| 71                    | 31.6                    | 25.2                | 46.7                          |
| 72                    | 38.8                    | 22.6                | 34.3                          |
| 73                    | 60.0                    | 36.5                | 60.5                          |
| 74                    | 55.5                    | 50.8                | 66.7                          |
| 75                    | 48.5                    | 37.9                | 86.0                          |
| 76                    | 48.4                    | 54.0                | 44.5                          |
| <b>2-day Rainfall</b> |                         |                     |                               |
| 1968                  | 99.0                    | 59.8                | 111.6                         |
| 69                    | 48.3                    | 37.1                | 65.1                          |
| 70                    | 65.8                    | 37.2                | 81.8                          |
| 71                    | 49.0                    | 39.6                | 68.3                          |
| 72                    | 48.1                    | 30.4                | 48.0                          |
| 73                    | 70.0                    | 51.8                | 69.9                          |
| 74                    | 76.3                    | 73.1                | 88.7                          |
| 75                    | 61.2                    | 53.5                | 100.5                         |
| 76                    | 91.1                    | 85.2                | 59.8                          |

Table-A24 PROBABLE BASIN RAINFALL (mm)

| Return Period<br>(Years) | San Fernando<br>damsite | Morolica<br>damsite |
|--------------------------|-------------------------|---------------------|
| <b>1-day Rainfall</b>    |                         |                     |
| 2                        | 44.5                    | 32.5                |
| 5                        | 56.5                    | 44.5                |
| 10                       | 64.5                    | 52.5                |
| 20                       | 72.0                    | 60.0                |
| 50                       | 82.0                    | 70.0                |
| 100                      | 90.0                    | 77.5                |
| 200                      | 97.0                    | 85.0                |
| 1.000                    | 115.0                   | 102.0               |
| <b>2-day Rainfall</b>    |                         |                     |
| 2                        | 65.5                    | 50.0                |
| 5                        | 82.5                    | 68.0                |
| 10                       | 94.0                    | 79.5                |
| 20                       | 105.0                   | 91.0                |
| 50                       | 119.5                   | 107.0               |
| 100                      | 130.0                   | 118.0               |
| 200                      | 141.0                   | 129.0               |
| 1.000                    | 164.5                   | 155.0               |

Table-A25 (1) PROBABLE BASIN RAINFALL FOR  
SAN FERNANDO DAMSITE

| Return<br>Period<br>(Year) | Duration of Time (Hour) |      |       |       |       |       |       |       |
|----------------------------|-------------------------|------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
|                            | 0-6                     | 6-12 | 12-18 | 18-24 | 24-30 | 30-36 | 36-42 | 42-48 |
| 2                          | 25.6                    | 15.2 | 3.2   | 0.5   | 12.1  | 7.2   | 1.5   | 0.3   |
| 5                          | 32.5                    | 19.3 | 4.0   | 0.7   | 15.0  | 8.9   | 1.8   | 0.3   |
| 10                         | 37.2                    | 21.9 | 4.6   | 0.8   | 17.0  | 10.1  | 2.1   | 0.4   |
| 20                         | 41.5                    | 24.5 | 5.1   | 0.9   | 19.0  | 11.3  | 2.3   | 0.4   |
| 50                         | 47.2                    | 28.0 | 5.8   | 1.0   | 21.6  | 12.8  | 2.7   | 0.5   |
| 100                        | 51.8                    | 30.7 | 6.4   | 1.1   | 23.0  | 13.6  | 2.8   | 0.5   |
| 200                        | 55.9                    | 33.0 | 6.9   | 1.2   | 25.3  | 15.0  | 3.1   | 0.5   |
| 1.000                      | 66.2                    | 39.3 | 8.1   | 1.4   | 28.5  | 16.9  | 3.5   | 0.6   |

Table-A25 (2) PROBABLE EFFECTIVE RAINFALL FOR SAN FERNANDO  
DAMSITE

| Return<br>Period<br>(Year) | Duration of Time (Hour) |      |       |       |       |       |       |       |
|----------------------------|-------------------------|------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
|                            | 0-6                     | 6-12 | 12-18 | 18-24 | 24-30 | 30-36 | 36-42 | 42-48 |
| 2                          | 5.6                     | 5.2  | -     | -     | 2.1   | -     | -     | -     |
| 5                          | 12.5                    | 9.3  | -     | -     | 5.0   | -     | -     | -     |
| 10                         | 17.2                    | 11.9 | -     | -     | 7.0   | 0.1   | -     | -     |
| 20                         | 21.5                    | 14.5 | -     | -     | 9.0   | 1.3   | -     | -     |
| 50                         | 27.2                    | 18.0 | -     | -     | 11.6  | 2.8   | -     | -     |
| 100                        | 31.8                    | 20.7 | -     | -     | 13.0  | 3.6   | -     | -     |
| 200                        | 35.8                    | 23.0 | -     | -     | 15.3  | 5.0   | -     | -     |
| 1.000                      | 46.2                    | 29.3 | -     | -     | 18.5  | 6.9   | -     | -     |

Note: Initial Loss: 10 mm

Infiltration and Evapotranspiration Loss: 10 mm/6 hrs.



Table-A26(1) PROBABLE BASIN RAINFALL FOR MOROLICA DAMSITE

| Return Period (Year) | Duration of Time (Hour) |      |       |       |       |       |       |       |
|----------------------|-------------------------|------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
|                      | 0-6                     | 6-12 | 12-18 | 18-24 | 24-30 | 30-36 | 36-42 | 42-48 |
| 2                    | 18.7                    | 11.1 | 2.3   | 0.4   | 10.1  | 6.0   | 1.2   | 0.2   |
| 5                    | 25.6                    | 15.2 | 3.2   | 0.5   | 13.5  | 8.0   | 1.7   | 0.3   |
| 10                   | 30.2                    | 17.9 | 3.8   | 0.6   | 15.6  | 9.2   | 1.9   | 0.3   |
| 20                   | 34.6                    | 20.4 | 4.3   | 0.7   | 17.9  | 10.6  | 2.2   | 0.4   |
| 50                   | 40.3                    | 23.9 | 5.0   | 0.8   | 21.3  | 12.6  | 2.6   | 0.4   |
| 100                  | 44.6                    | 26.5 | 5.5   | 0.9   | 23.3  | 13.8  | 2.9   | 0.5   |
| 200                  | 49.0                    | 28.9 | 6.1   | 1.0   | 25.3  | 15.0  | 3.1   | 0.5   |
| 1.000                | 58.8                    | 34.7 | 7.3   | 1.2   | 30.5  | 18.1  | 3.8   | 0.6   |

Table-A26 (2) PROBABLE EFFECTIVE RAINFALL FOR MOROLICA DAMSITE

| Return Period (Year) | Duration of Time (Hour) |      |       |       |       |       |       |       |
|----------------------|-------------------------|------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|-------|
|                      | 0-6                     | 6-12 | 12-18 | 18-24 | 24-30 | 30-36 | 36-42 | 42-48 |
| 2                    | 3.7                     | 1.1  | -     | -     | 0.1   | -     | -     | -     |
| 5                    | 10.6                    | 5.2  | -     | -     | 3.5   | -     | -     | -     |
| 10                   | 15.2                    | 7.9  | -     | -     | 5.6   | -     | -     | -     |
| 20                   | 19.6                    | 10.4 | -     | -     | 7.9   | 0.6   | -     | -     |
| 50                   | 25.3                    | 13.9 | -     | -     | 11.3  | 2.6   | -     | -     |
| 100                  | 29.6                    | 16.5 | -     | -     | 13.3  | 3.8   | -     | -     |
| 200                  | 34.0                    | 18.9 | -     | -     | 15.3  | 5.0   | -     | -     |
| 1.000                | 43.8                    | 24.7 | -     | -     | 20.5  | 8.1   | -     | -     |

Note: Initial Loss : 5 mm

Infiltration and Evapotranspiration Loss 10 mm/6 hrs.

Table-A27 RESERVOIR EVAPORATION AT SAN FERNANDO DAMSITE

| Month  | A-pan Evaporation<br>at La Venta<br>(mm) | Reservoir Evaporation<br>at San Fernando<br>(mm) |
|--------|------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------|
| Jan.   | 92                                       | 64                                               |
| Feb.   | 121                                      | 85                                               |
| Mar.   | 179                                      | 125                                              |
| Apr.   | 185                                      | 130                                              |
| May    | 169                                      | 118                                              |
| Jun.   | 129                                      | 90                                               |
| Jul.   | 119                                      | 83                                               |
| Aug.   | 126                                      | 88                                               |
| Sep.   | 130                                      | 91                                               |
| Oct.   | 108                                      | 76                                               |
| Nov.   | 82                                       | 57                                               |
| Dec.   | 83                                       | 58                                               |
| Annual | 1,523                                    | 1,065                                            |

Table-A28 RESERVOIR EVAPORATION AT MOROLICA DAMSITE

| Month  | Averaged A-pan Evaporation of                |                                             | Evaporation<br>at Morolica <sup>/3</sup><br>(mm)<br>(3) | Reservoir<br>Evaporation <sup>/1</sup><br>at Morolica<br>(mm)<br>(4) |
|--------|----------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------|
|        | Higher Stations <sup>/1</sup><br>(mm)<br>(1) | Lower Stations <sup>/2</sup><br>(mm)<br>(2) |                                                         |                                                                      |
| Jan.   | 109                                          | 279                                         | 242                                                     | 169                                                                  |
| Feb.   | 133                                          | 276                                         | 245                                                     | 172                                                                  |
| Mar.   | 187                                          | 314                                         | 286                                                     | 200                                                                  |
| Apr.   | 188                                          | 269                                         | 251                                                     | 176                                                                  |
| May    | 167                                          | 259                                         | 239                                                     | 167                                                                  |
| Jun.   | 127                                          | 199                                         | 183                                                     | 128                                                                  |
| Jul.   | 126                                          | 207                                         | 189                                                     | 132                                                                  |
| Aug.   | 130                                          | 200                                         | 185                                                     | 130                                                                  |
| Sep.   | 122                                          | 168                                         | 158                                                     | 111                                                                  |
| Oct.   | 109                                          | 166                                         | 153                                                     | 107                                                                  |
| Nov.   | 94                                           | 193                                         | 171                                                     | 120                                                                  |
| Dec.   | 99                                           | 247                                         | 214                                                     | 150                                                                  |
| Annual | 1,591                                        | 2,777                                       | 2,516                                                   | 1,762                                                                |

<sup>/1</sup> : Average of the Tegucigalpa, La Venta and Paso La Ceiba data, averaged altitude El. 827 m.

<sup>/2</sup> : Average of the Los Encuentros and Choluteca data, averaged altitude El. 74 m.

<sup>/3</sup> :  $(1) \times \frac{240-74}{827-74} + (2) \times \frac{827-240}{827-74}$  , El. 240 m at Morolica

<sup>/4</sup> :  $(3) \times 0.7$  (Conversion Factor)

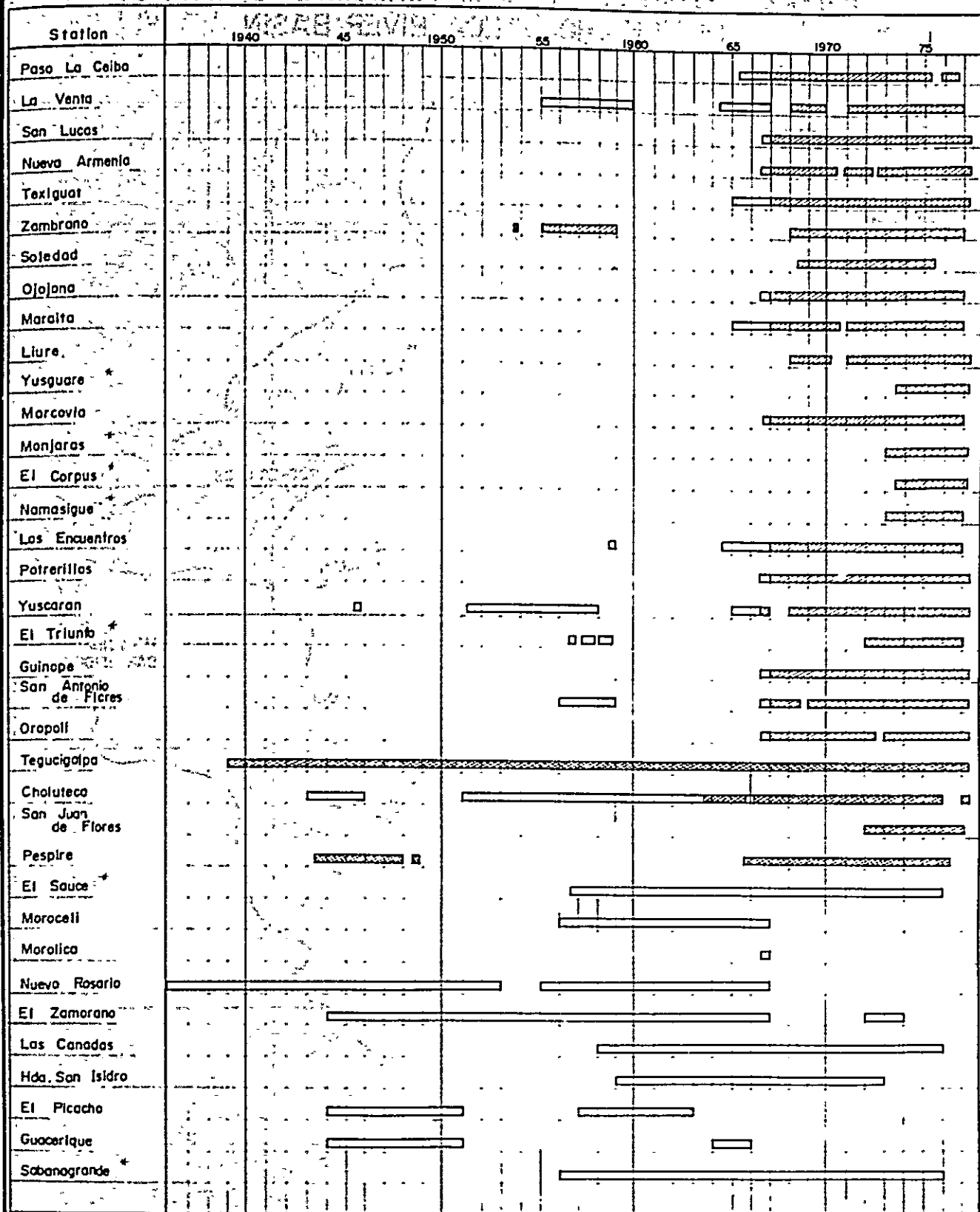
Table-A29 SEDIMENT VOLUME ESTIMATED IN PAST  
FEASIBILITY STUDIES IN HONDURAS

| Name of Project                                                        | Nacaome Irrigation Project            | El Cajon Hydropower Project     | Choluteca Irrigation Project  |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------|---------------------------------|-------------------------------|
| Organization concerned                                                 | MRN /1                                | ENEE /2                         | MRN /1                        |
| Consultant                                                             | Motor Columbus                        | Motor Columbus                  | IECO                          |
| Studied Year                                                           | 1972                                  | 1974                            | 1968                          |
| Annual average discharge volume                                        | $1,102 \times 10^6 \text{ m}^3$       | $4,400 \times 10^6 \text{ m}^3$ | $416 \times 10^6 \text{ m}^3$ |
| Estimated annual sediment volume                                       | $0.69 - 1.37 \times 10^6 \text{ m}^3$ | $4.9 \times 10^6 \text{ m}^3$   | $1.1 \times 10^6 \text{ m}^3$ |
| Drainage area                                                          | $1,836 \text{ km}^2$                  | $8,300 \text{ km}^2$            | $1,665 \text{ km}^2$          |
| Annual sediment per km <sup>2</sup> of drainage area                   | $380 - 750 \text{ m}^3$               | $590 \text{ m}^3$               | $660 \text{ m}^3$             |
| Annual sediment volume per 10 <sup>6</sup> m <sup>3</sup> of discharge | $630 - 1,240 \text{ m}^3$             | $1,110 \text{ m}^3$             | $2,640 \text{ m}^3$           |

/1 : Ministry of Natural Resources

/2 : National Company of Electric Energy

Fig.-A1 AVAILABLE RAINFALL DATA

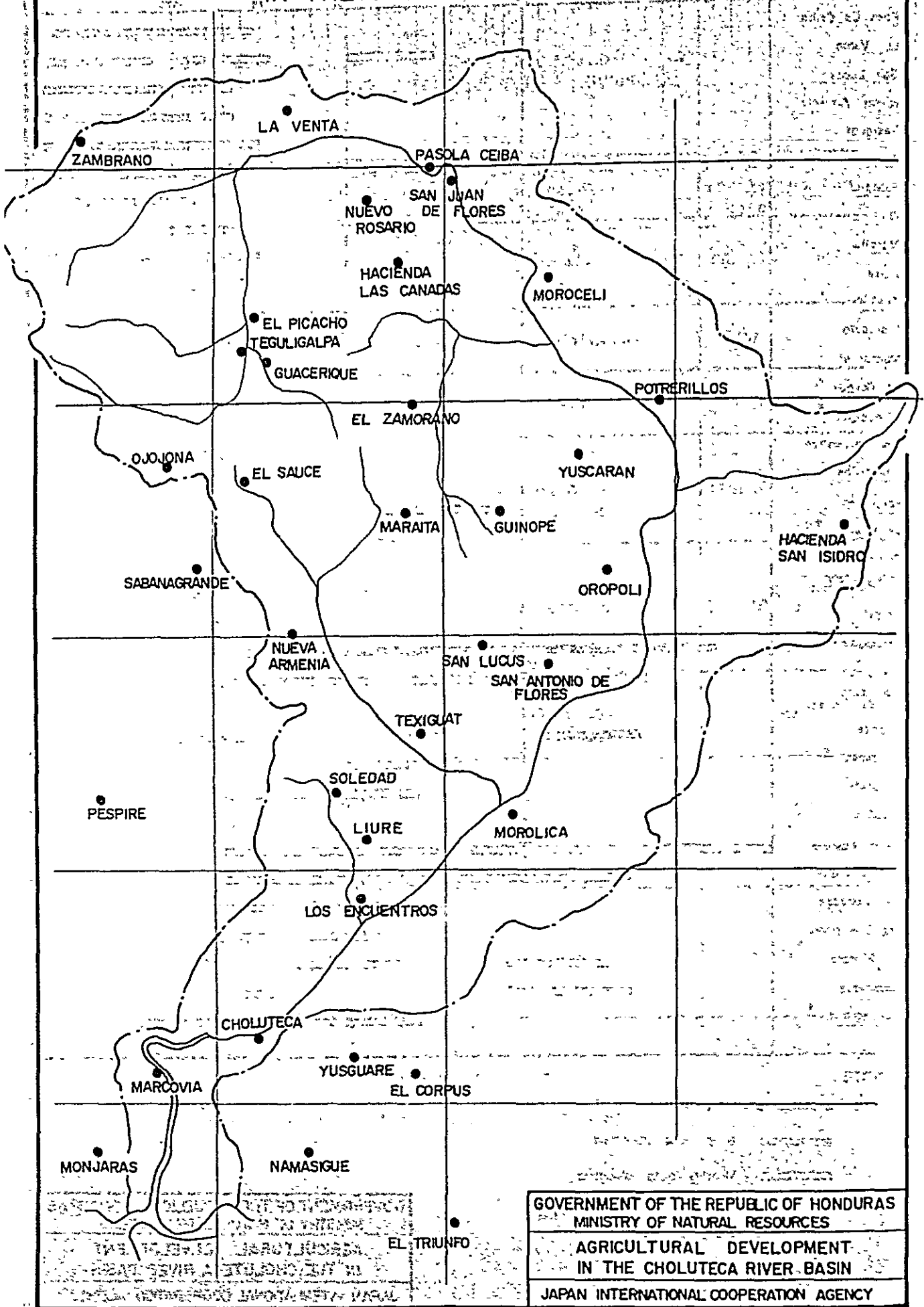


NOTE :  
 ----- Daily data collected  
 ----- 6-hr data collected  
 ----- Monthly data collected

Stations located out of the Choluteca river basin

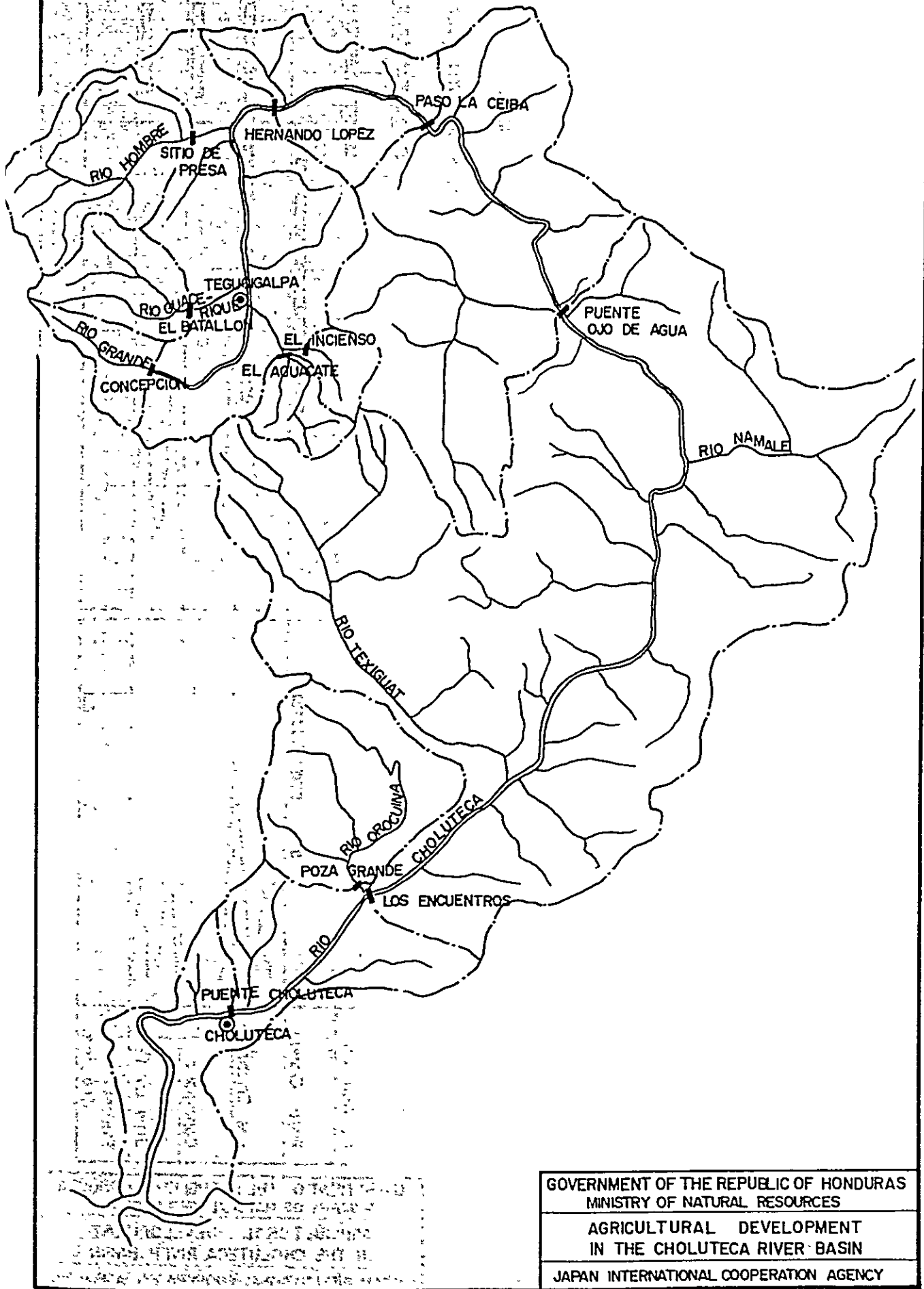
GOVERNMENT OF THE REPUBLIC OF HONDURAS  
 MINISTRY OF NATURAL RESOURCES  
 AGRICULTURAL DEVELOPMENT  
 IN THE CHOLUTECA RIVER BASIN  
 JAPAN INTERNATIONAL COOPERATION AGENCY

Fig.-A2 LOCATION OF CLIMATOLOGICAL STATIONS IN THE CHOLUTECA RIVER BASIN



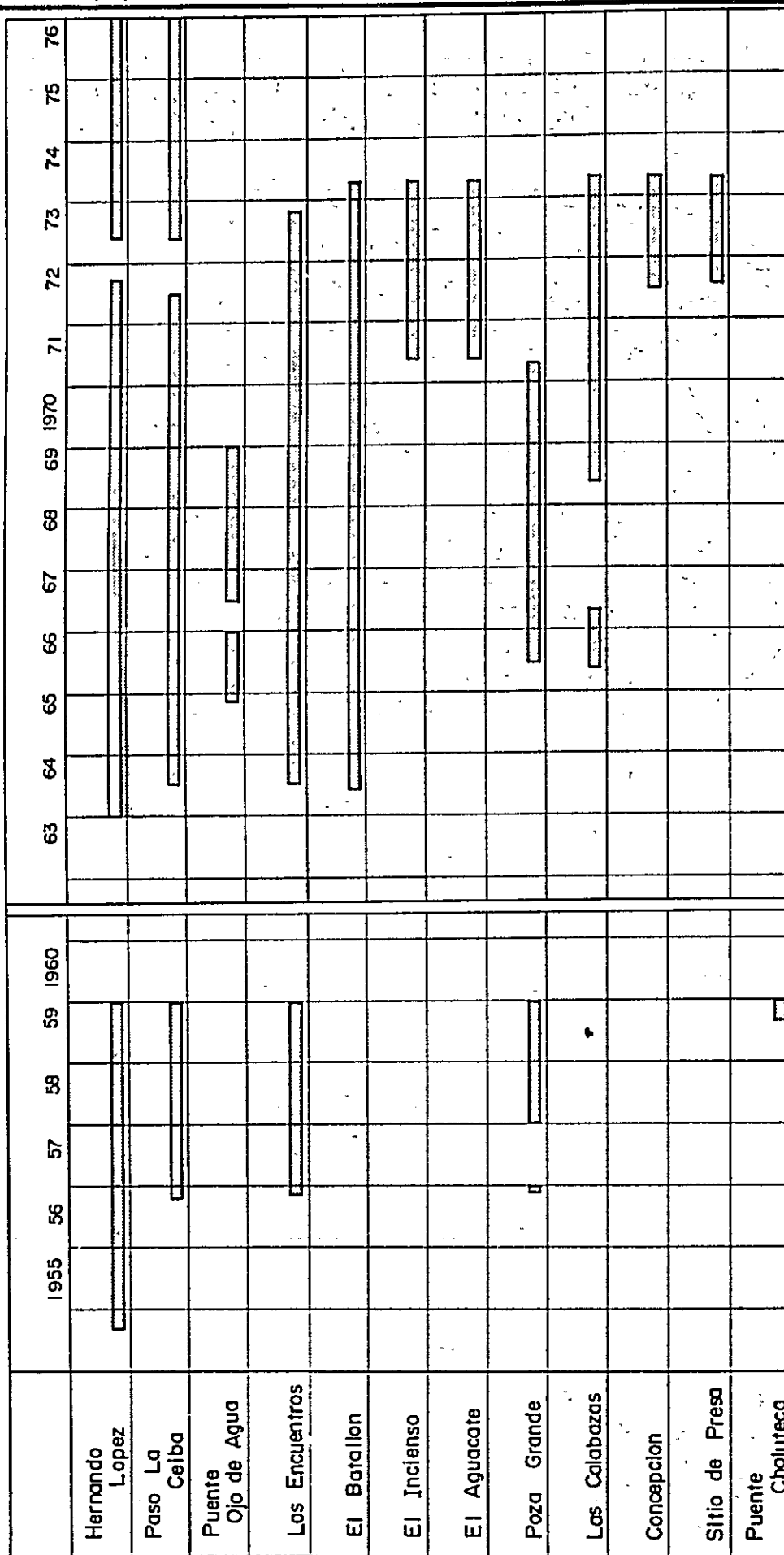
GOVERNMENT OF THE REPUBLIC OF HONDURAS  
MINISTRY OF NATURAL RESOURCES  
AGRICULTURAL DEVELOPMENT  
IN THE CHOLUTECA RIVER-BASIN  
JAPAN INTERNATIONAL COOPERATION AGENCY

Fig.-A3 LOCATION OF DISCHARGE GAUGING STATIONS IN THE CHOLUTECA RIVER BASIN



GOVERNMENT OF THE REPUBLIC OF HONDURAS  
MINISTRY OF NATURAL RESOURCES  
AGRICULTURAL DEVELOPMENT  
IN THE CHOLUTECA RIVER BASIN  
JAPAN INTERNATIONAL COOPERATION AGENCY

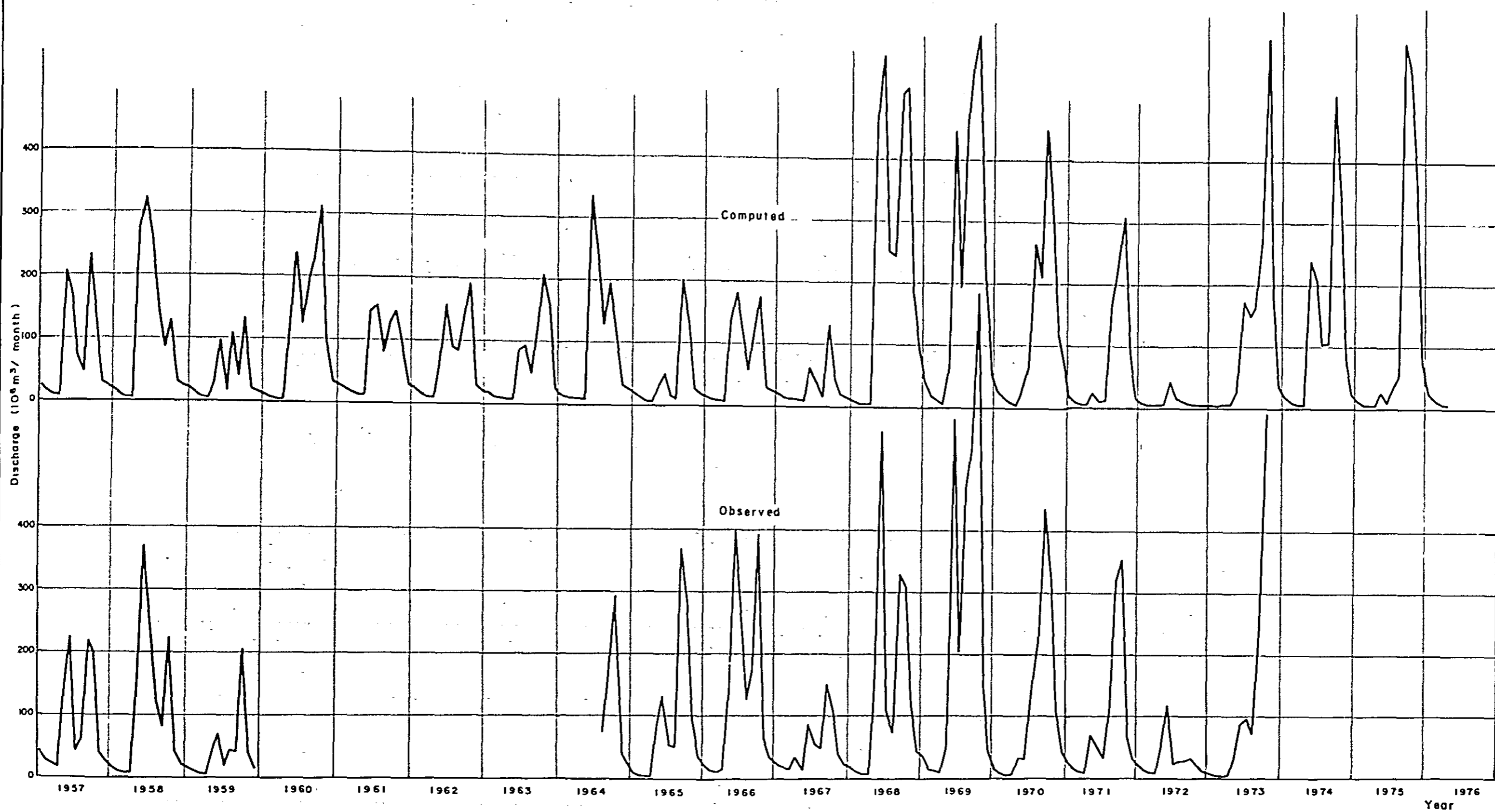
Fig.- A4 AVAILABLE DAILY DISCHARGE DATA IN THE CHOLUTECA RIVER BASIN



GOVERNMENT OF THE REPUBLIC OF HONDURAS  
 MINISTRY OF NATURAL RESOURCES  
 AGRICULTURAL DEVELOPMENT  
 IN THE CHOLUTECA RIVER BASIN  
 JAPAN INTERNATIONAL COOPERATION AGENCY

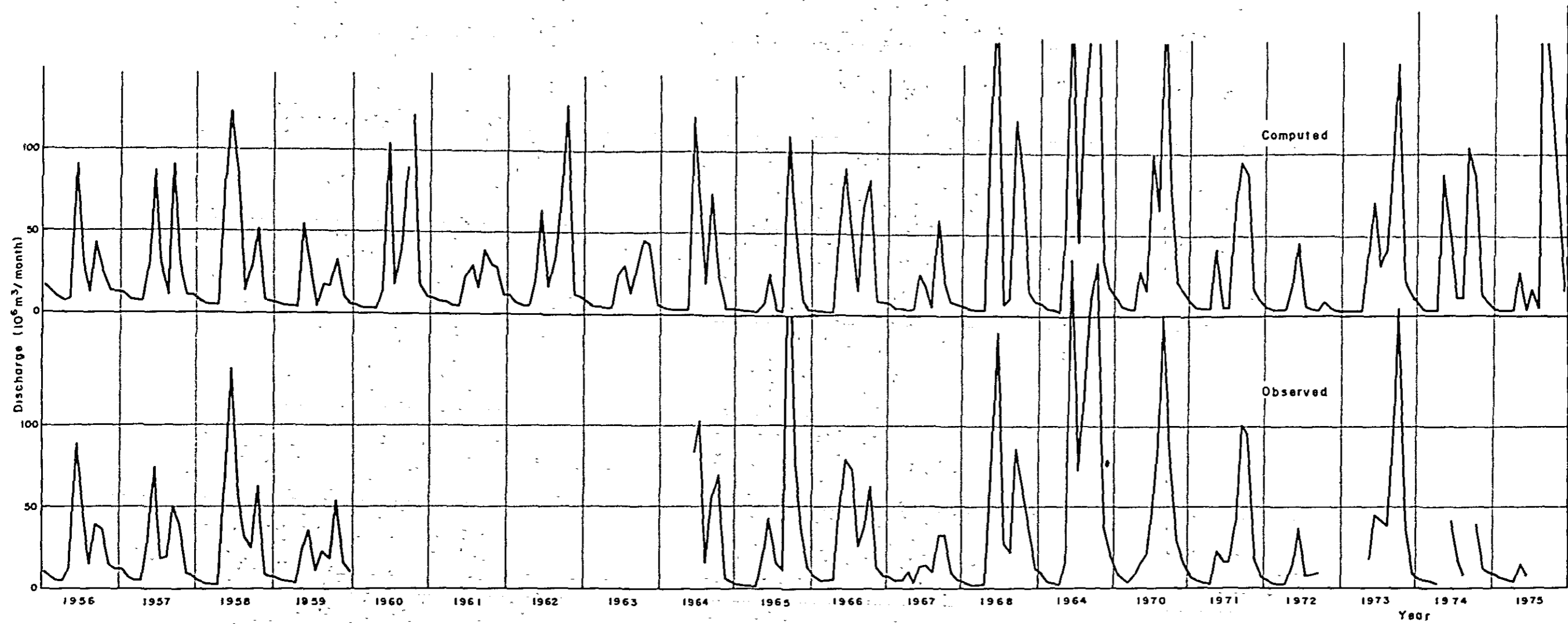


Fig. - A6 COMPUTED AND OBSERVED MONTHLY DISCHARGES AT LOS ENCUENTROS



GOVERNMENT OF THE REPUBLIC OF HONDURAS  
MINISTRY OF NATURAL RESOURCES  
AGRICULTURAL DEVELOPMENT  
IN THE CHOLUTECA RIVER BASIN  
JAPAN INTERNATIONAL COOPERATION AGENCY

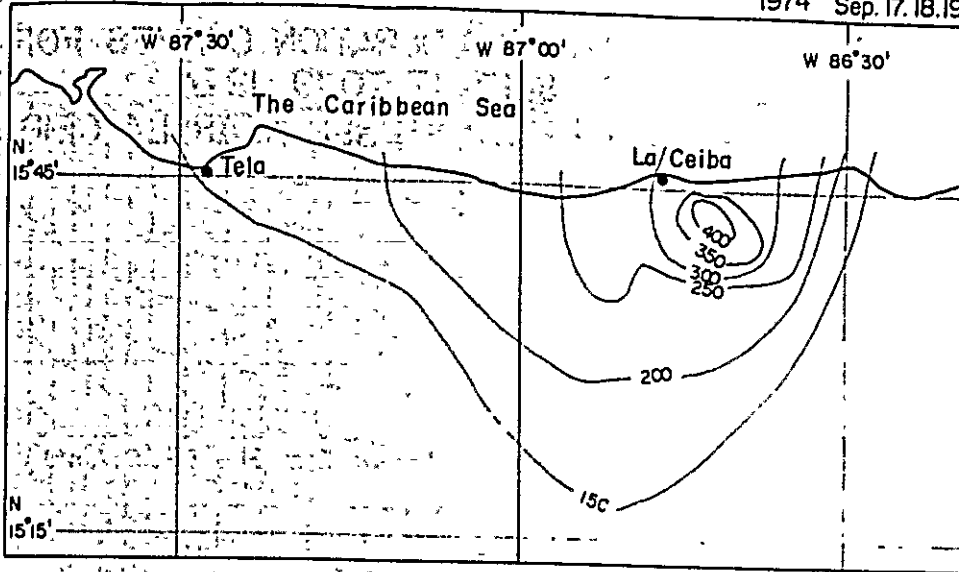
Fig. - A5 COMPUTED AND OBSERVED MONTHLY DISCHARGES  
AT HERNANDO LOPEZ



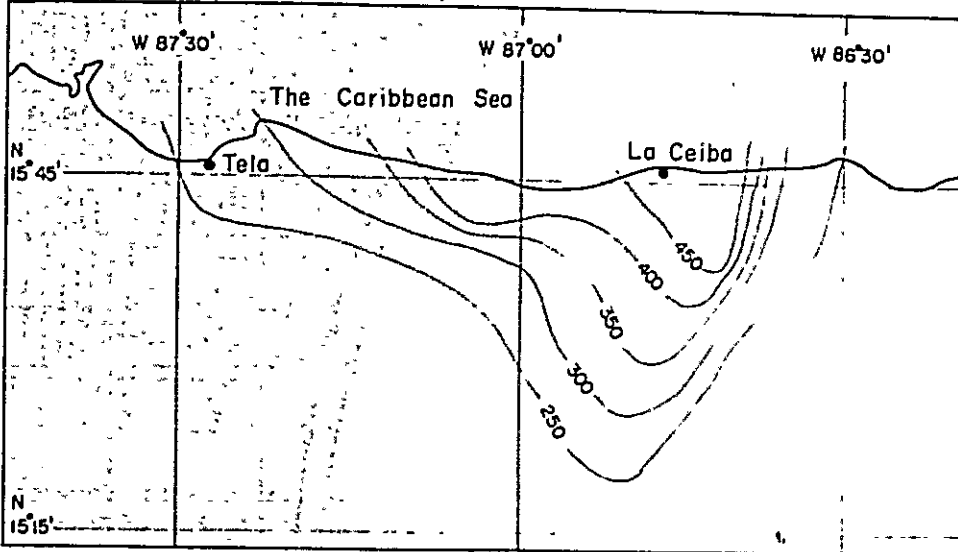
|                                                                         |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| GOVERNMENT OF THE REPUBLIC OF HONDURAS<br>MINISTRY OF NATURAL RESOURCES |
| AGRICULTURAL DEVELOPMENT<br>IN THE CHOLUTECA RIVER BASIN                |
| JAPAN INTERNATIONAL COOPERATION AGENCY                                  |

# Fig.-A7 ISOHYET CURVES AT HARRICANE FIFI

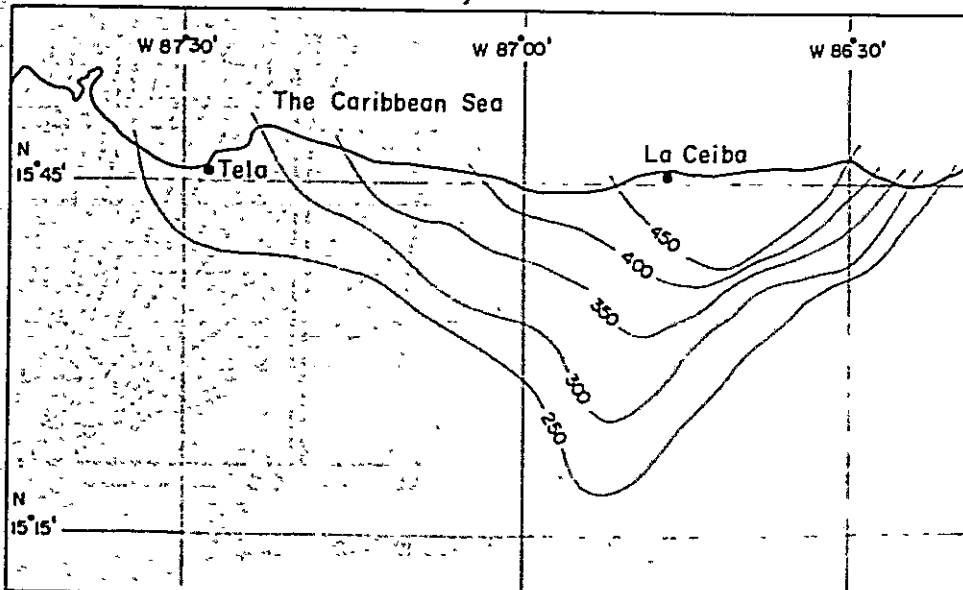
1974 Sep. 17, 18, 19



for 1-day rainfall



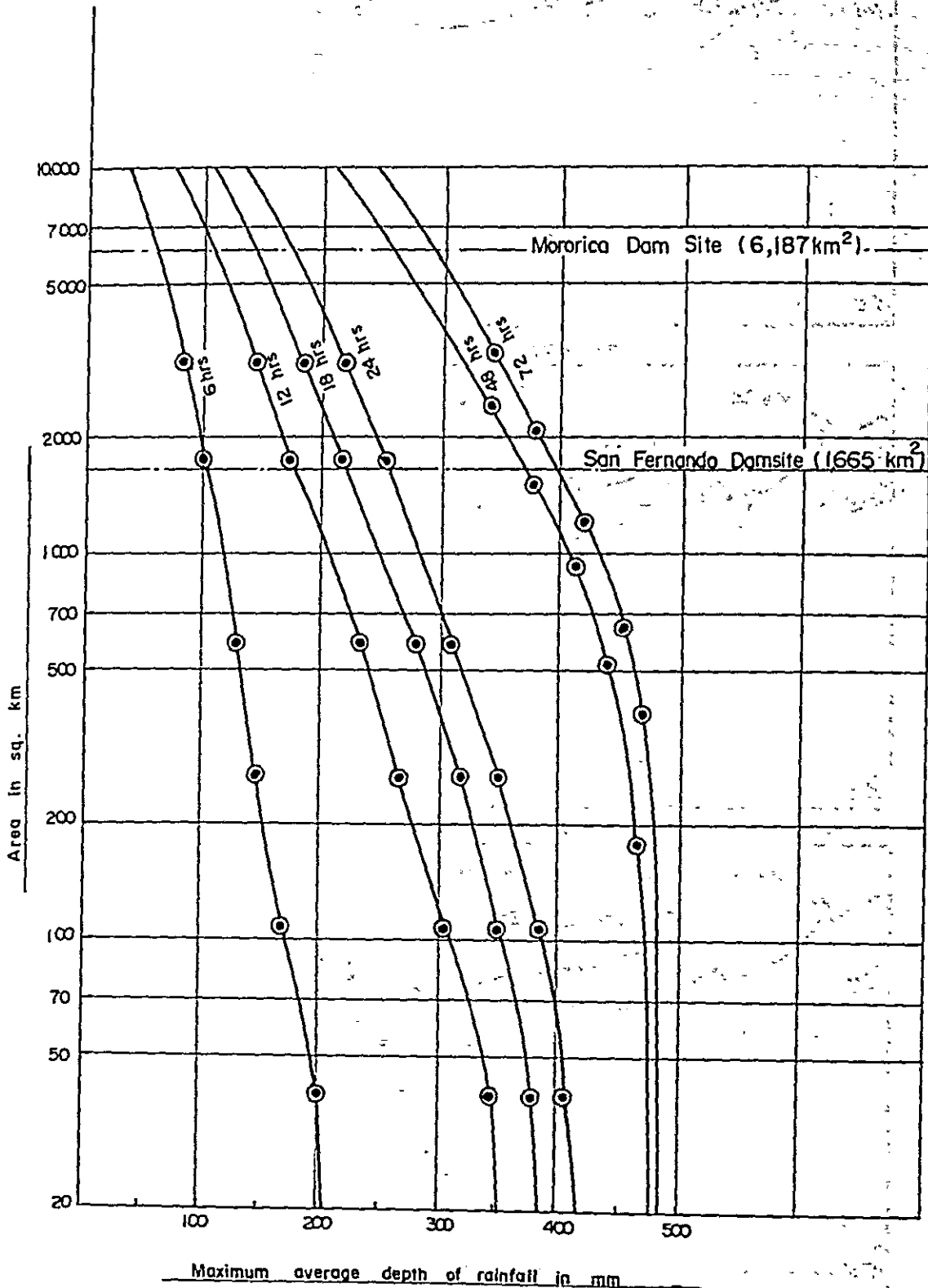
for 2-day rainfall



for 3-day rainfall

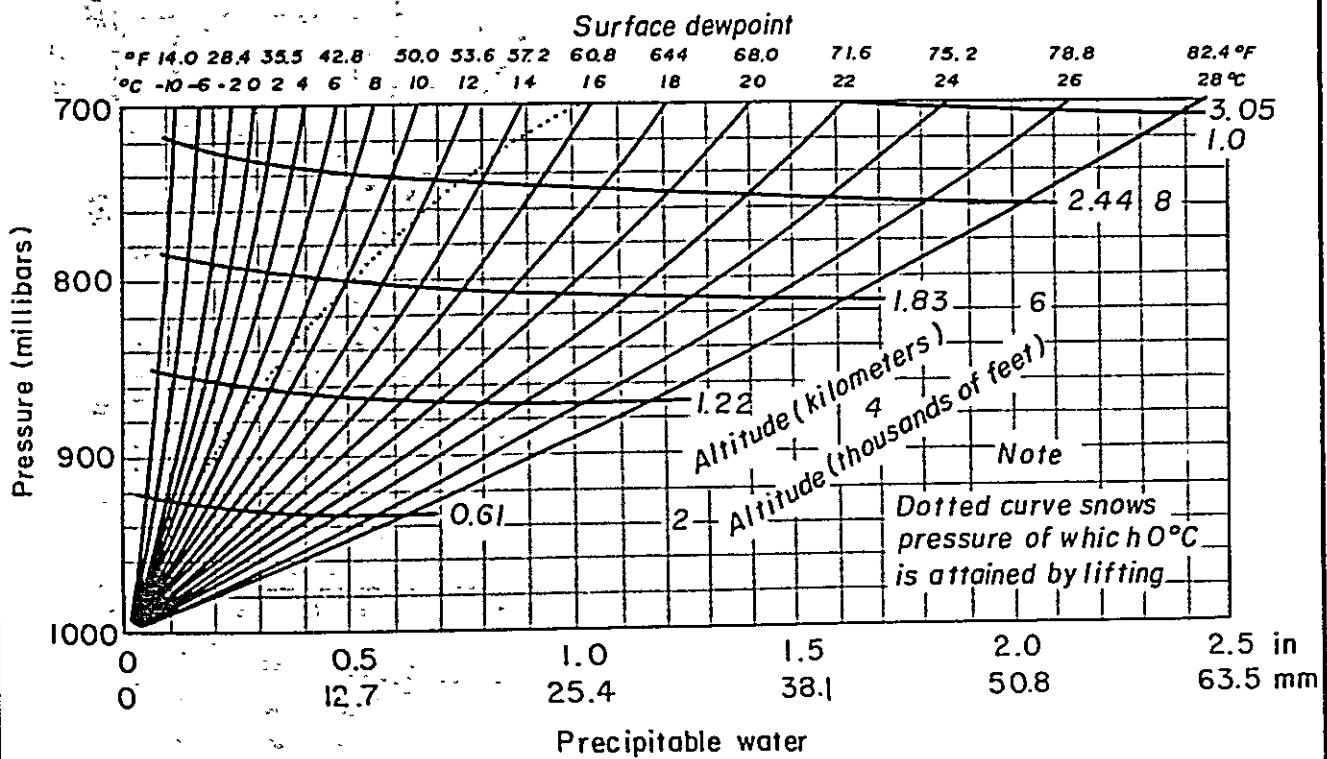
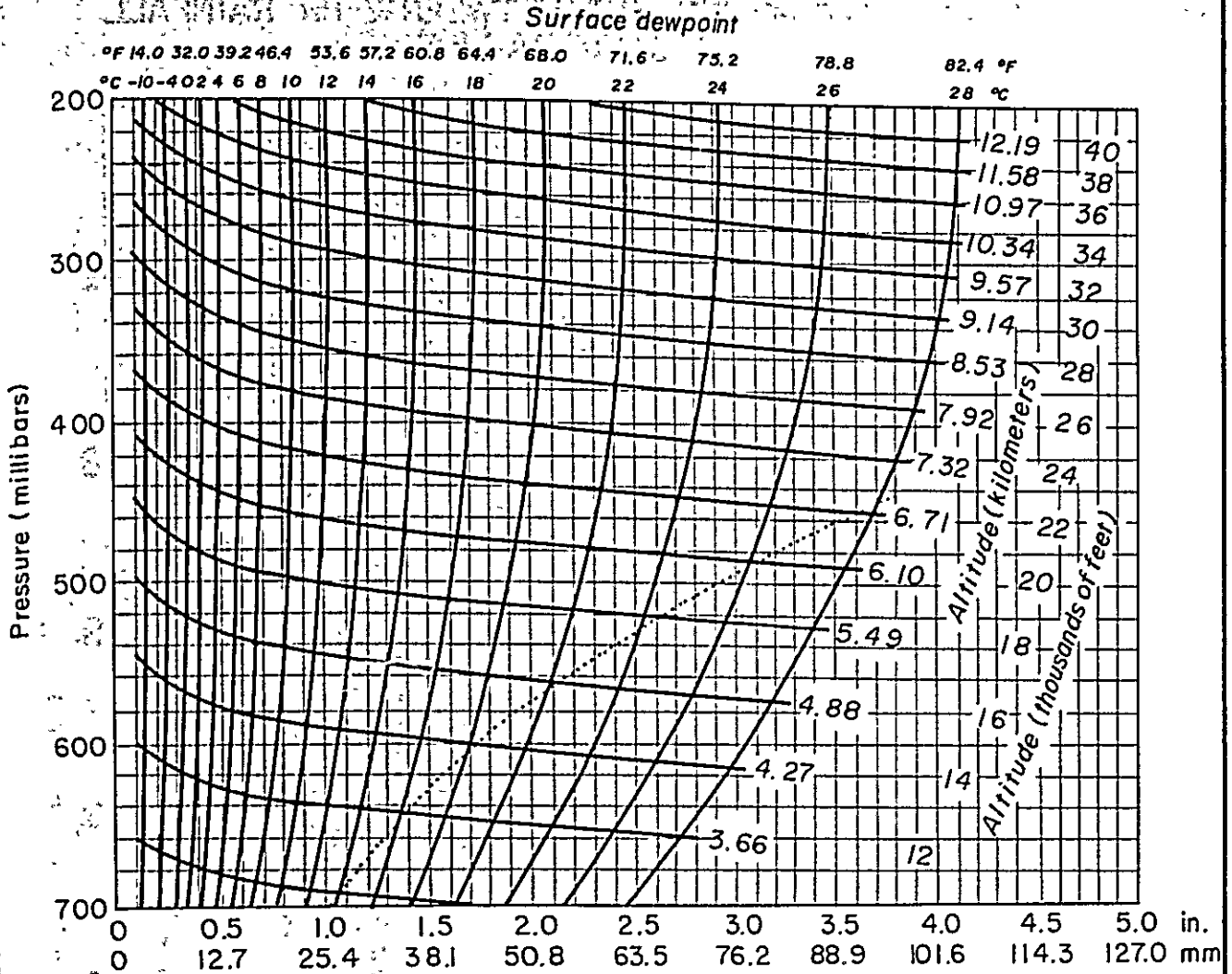
GOVERNMENT OF THE REPUBLIC OF HONDURAS  
MINISTRY OF NATURAL RESOURCES  
AGRICULTURAL DEVELOPMENT  
IN THE CHOLUTECA RIVER BASIN  
JAPAN INTERNATIONAL COOPERATION AGENCY

Fig.-A8 MAXIMUM DEPTH-AREA-DURATION CURVES FOR THE STORM OF SEPT. 17 TO 19, 1974 (HURRICANE FIFI), CENTERED NEAR LA CEIBA



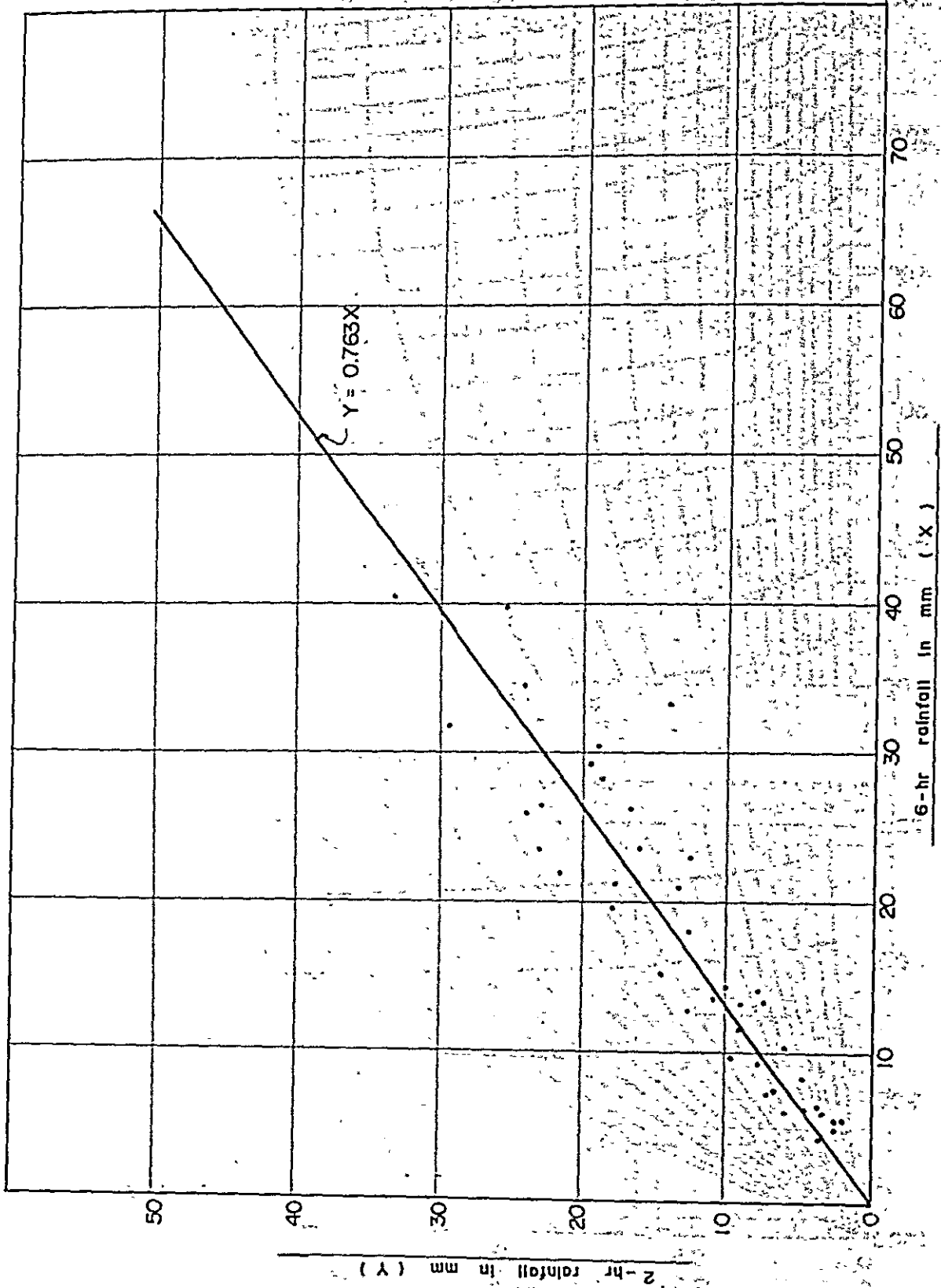
GOVERNMENT OF THE REPUBLIC OF HONDURAS  
MINISTRY OF NATURAL RESOURCES  
AGRICULTURAL DEVELOPMENT  
IN THE CHOLUTECA RIVER BASIN  
JAPAN INTERNATIONAL COOPERATION AGENCY

Fig. - A9 PRESSURE-SURFACE DEWPOINT CURVES



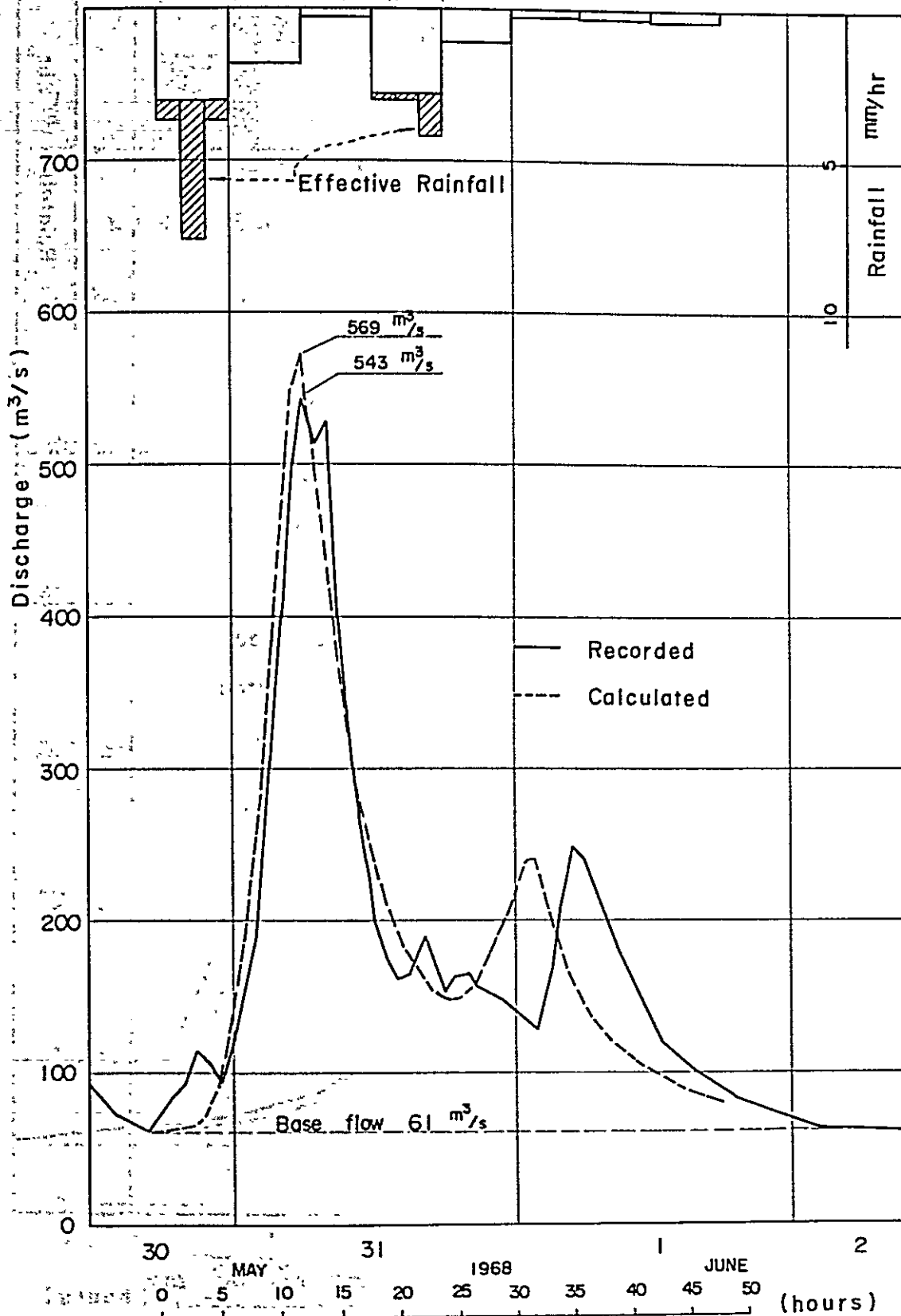
GOVERNMENT OF THE REPUBLIC OF HONDURAS  
MINISTRY OF NATURAL RESOURCES  
AGRICULTURAL DEVELOPMENT  
IN THE CHOLUTECA RIVER BASIN  
JAPAN - INTERNATIONAL COOPERATION AGENCY

Fig.-A10 THE RELATIONSHIP BETWEEN 2-HR RAINFALL AND 6-HR RAINFALL



GOVERNMENT OF THE REPUBLIC OF HONDURAS  
MINISTRY OF NATURAL RESOURCES  
AGRICULTURAL DEVELOPMENT  
IN THE CHOLUTECA RIVER BASIN  
JAPAN INTERNATIONAL COOPERATION AGENCY

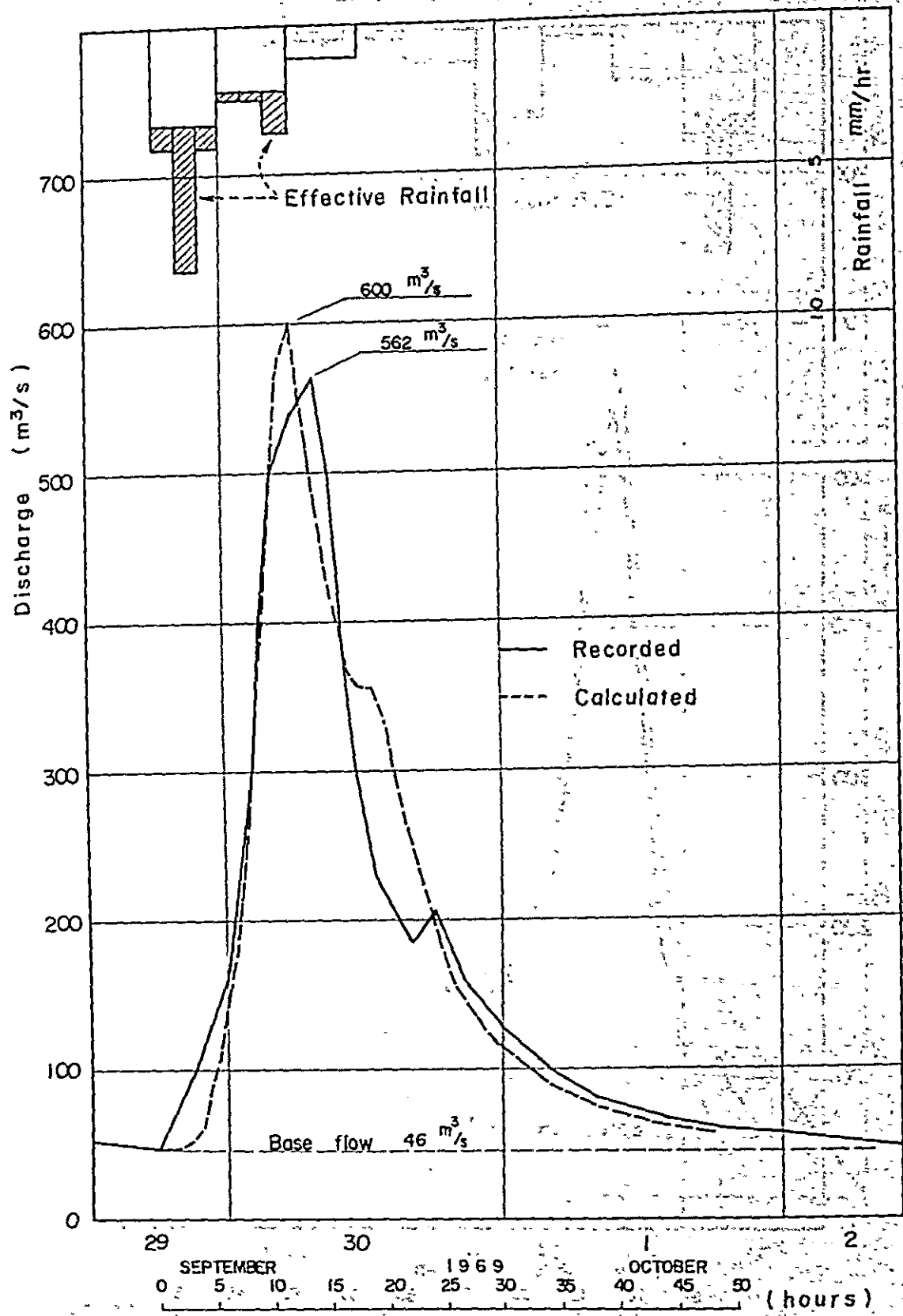
Fig-A11(1) RECORDED AND CALCULATED HYDROGRAPHS AT HERNANDO LOPEZ FLOOD No. 1  
Tp = 9.0  
Tk = 6.0



GOVERNMENT OF THE REPUBLIC OF HONDURAS  
MINISTRY OF NATURAL RESOURCES  
AGRICULTURAL DEVELOPMENT  
IN THE CHOLUTECA RIVER BASIN  
JAPAN INTERNATIONAL COOPERATION AGENCY

Fig-A11(2) RECORDED AND CALCULATED HYDROGRAPHS AT HERNANDO LOPEZ FLOOD No. 2

$T_p = 9.0$   
 $T_k = 6.0$



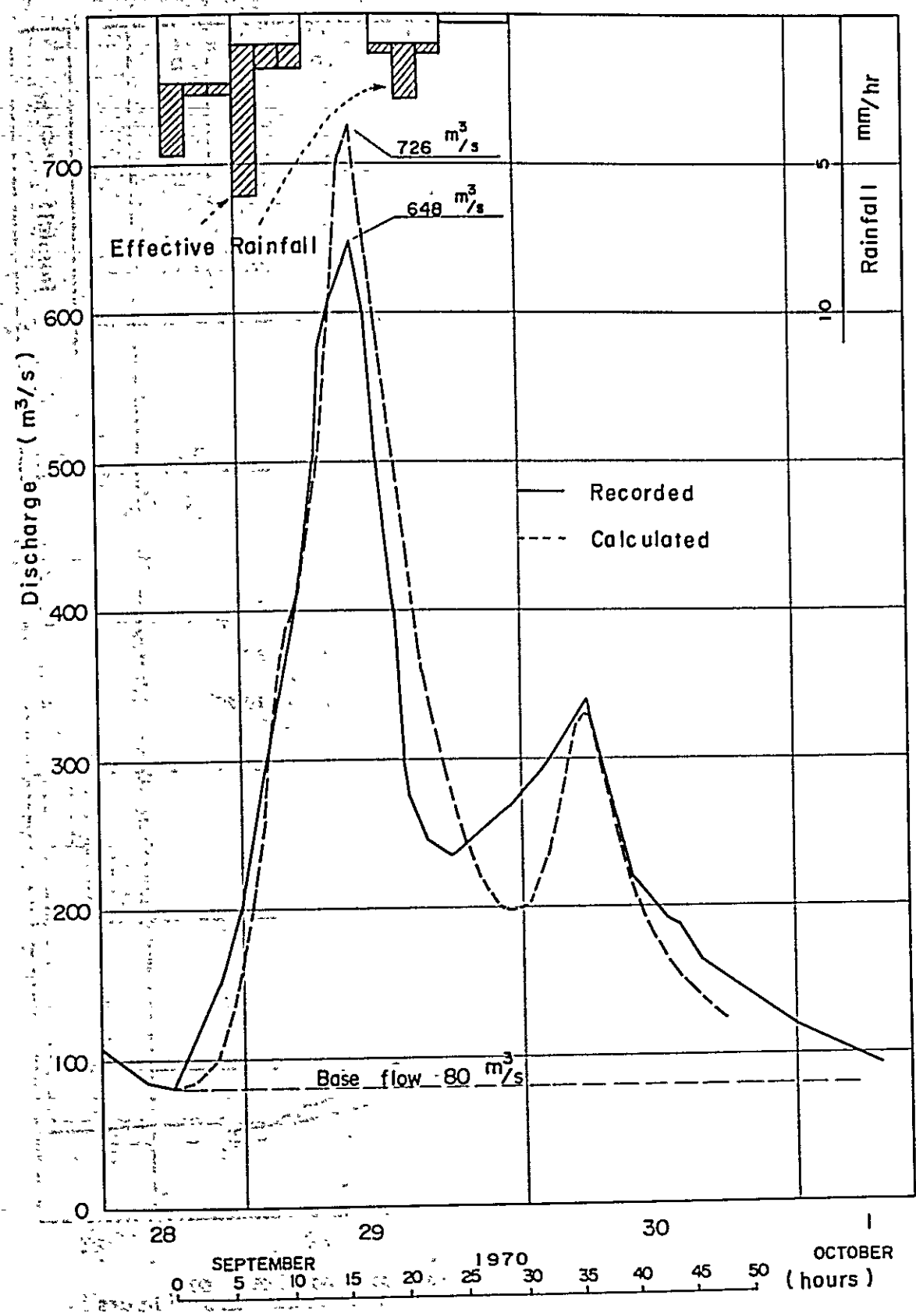
REPUBLIC OF HONDURAS  
 INSTITUTO NACIONAL DE ESTADÍSTICA Y CENSOS  
 ESTADÍSTICA DE AGUAS  
 ESTACION DE HERNANDO LOPEZ, RÍO CHOLUTÉCA

GOVERNMENT OF THE REPUBLIC OF HONDURAS  
 MINISTRY OF NATURAL RESOURCES  
 AGRICULTURAL DEVELOPMENT  
 IN THE CHOLUTÉCA RIVER BASIN  
 JAPAN INTERNATIONAL COOPERATION AGENCY



Fig-A11(3) RECORDED AND CALCULATED HYDROGRAPHS AT HERNANDO LOPEZ FLOOD No. 3

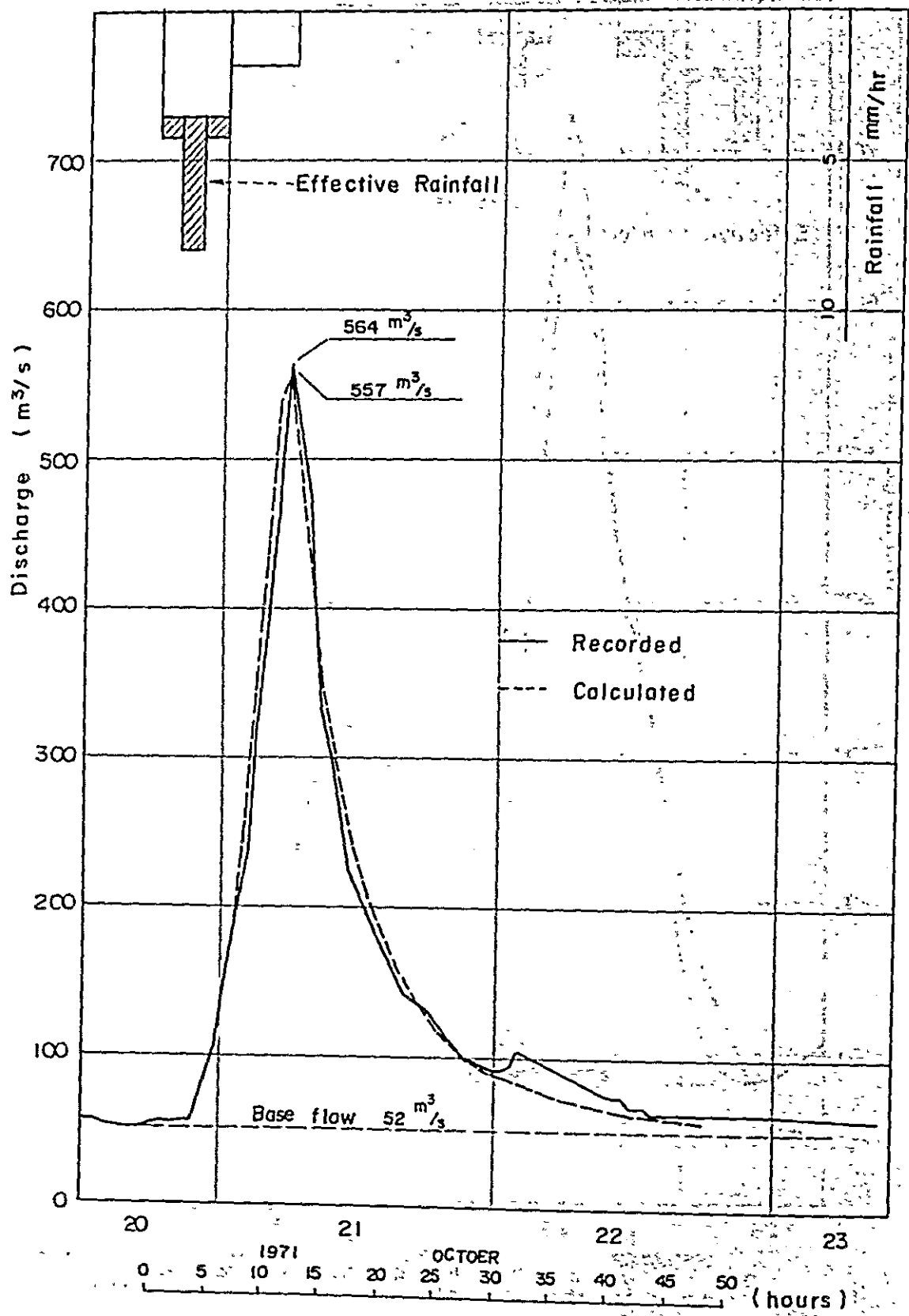
Tp = 9.0  
Tk = 6.0



GOVERNMENT OF THE REPUBLIC OF HONDURAS  
MINISTRY OF NATURAL RESOURCES  
AGRICULTURAL DEVELOPMENT  
IN THE CHOLUTECA RIVER BASIN  
JAPAN INTERNATIONAL COOPERATION AGENCY

# Fig.-A11(4) RECORDED AND CALCULATED HYDROGRAPHS AT HERNANDO LOPEZ FLOOD No. 4

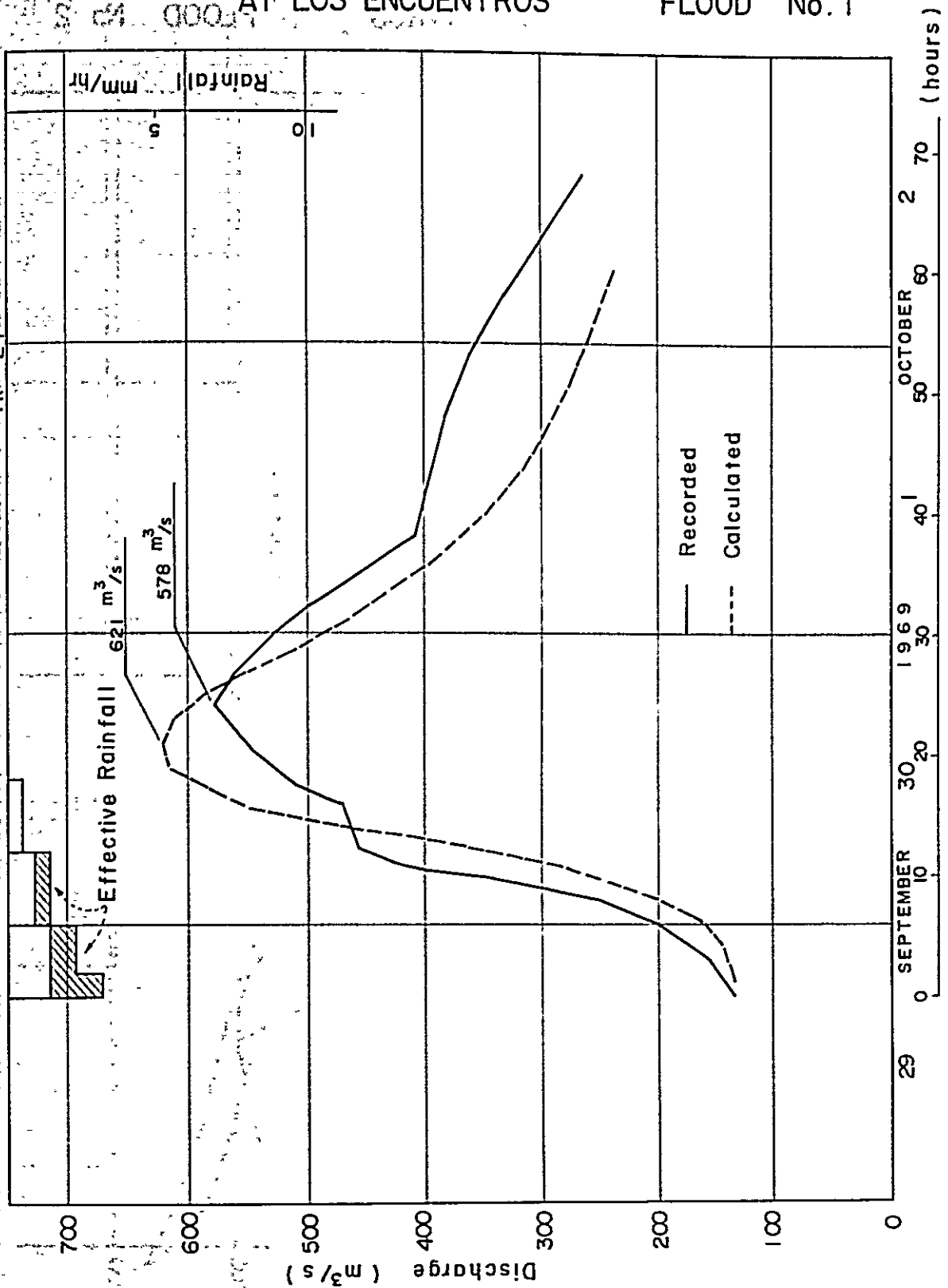
Tp = 9.0  
Tk = 6.0



GOVERNMENT OF THE REPUBLIC OF HONDURAS  
 MINISTRY OF NATURAL RESOURCES  
 AGRICULTURAL DEVELOPMENT  
 IN THE CHOLUTECA RIVER BASIN  
 JAPAN INTERNATIONAL COOPERATION AGENCY

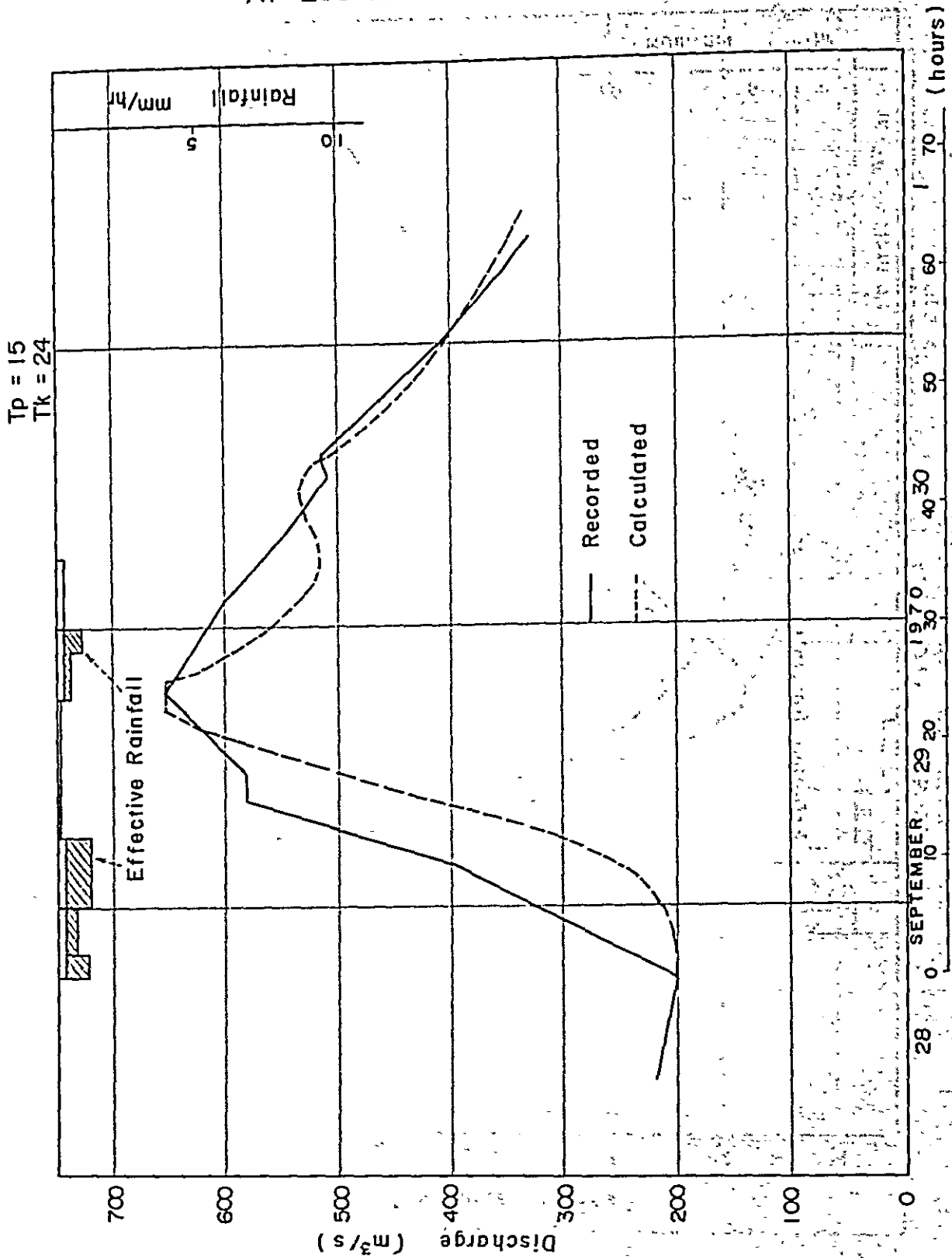
Fig. - A12(1) - RECORDED AND CALCULATED HYDROGRAPHS AT LOS ENCIENTROS FLOOD No. 1

Fig.-A12(1) RECORDED AND CALCULATED HYDROGRAPHS AT LOS ENCIENTROS FLOOD No. 1  
 $T_p = 15$   
 $T_k = 24$



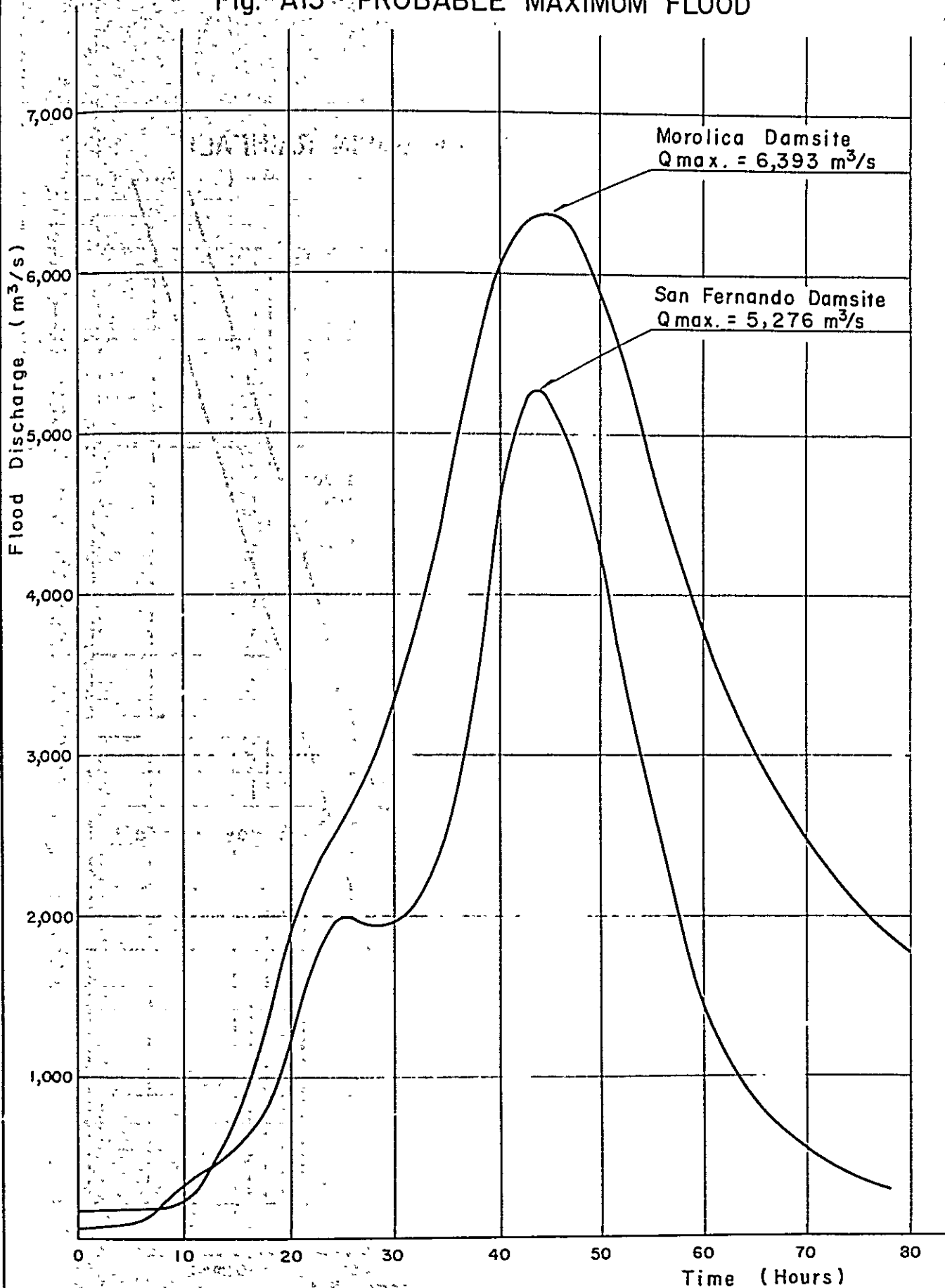
GOVERNMENT OF THE REPUBLIC OF HONDURAS  
 MINISTRY OF NATURAL RESOURCES  
 AGRICULTURAL DEVELOPMENT  
 IN THE CHOLUTECA RIVER BASIN  
 JAPAN INTERNATIONAL COOPERATION AGENCY

Fig.-A12(2) RECORDED AND CALCULATED HYDROGRAPHS AT LOS ENCUENTROS FLOOD No. 2



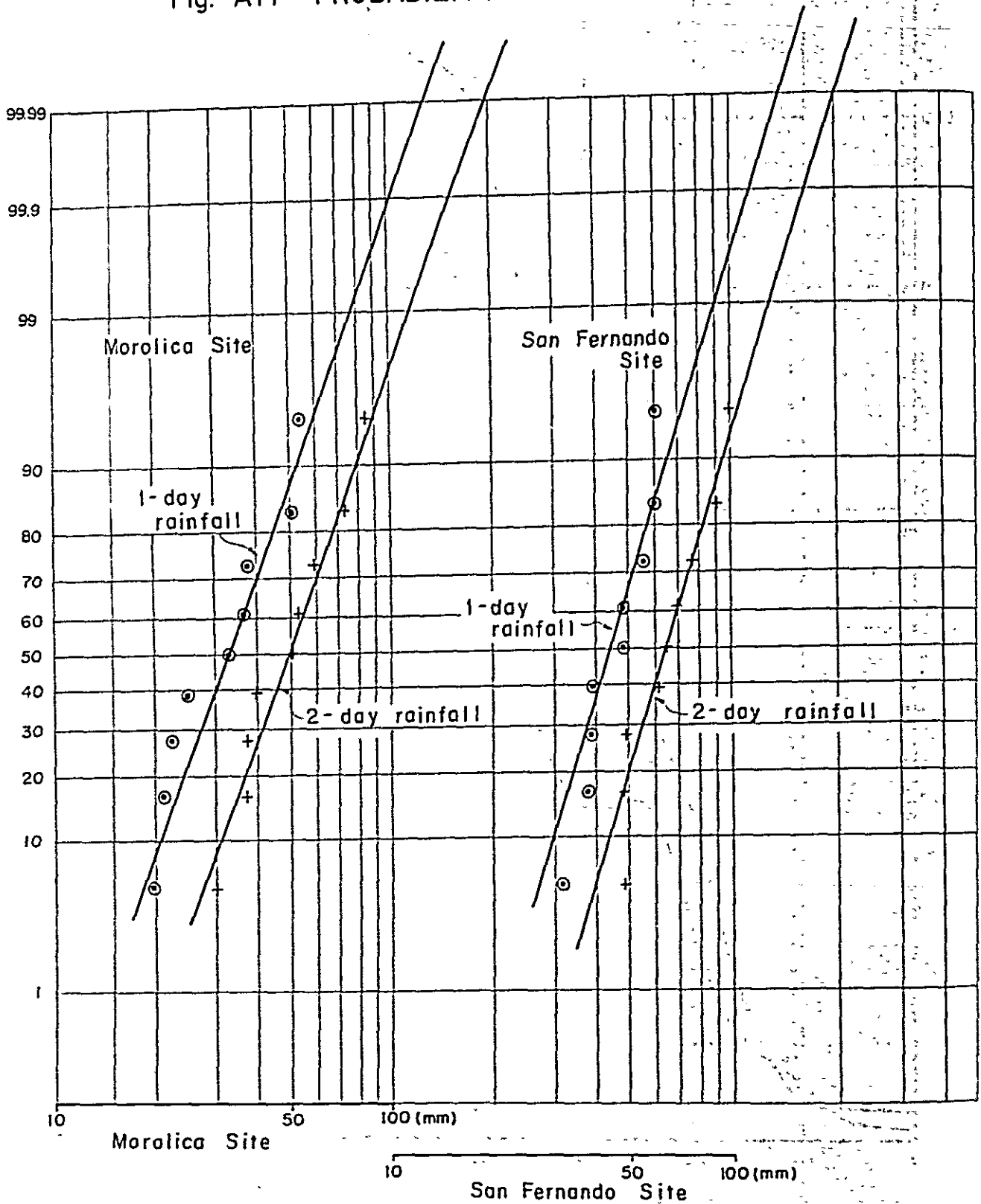
GOVERNMENT OF THE REPUBLIC OF HONDURAS  
MINISTRY OF NATURAL RESOURCES  
AGRICULTURAL DEVELOPMENT  
IN THE CHOLUTECA RIVER BASIN  
JAPAN INTERNATIONAL COOPERATION AGENCY

Fig.-A13 PROBABLE MAXIMUM FLOOD



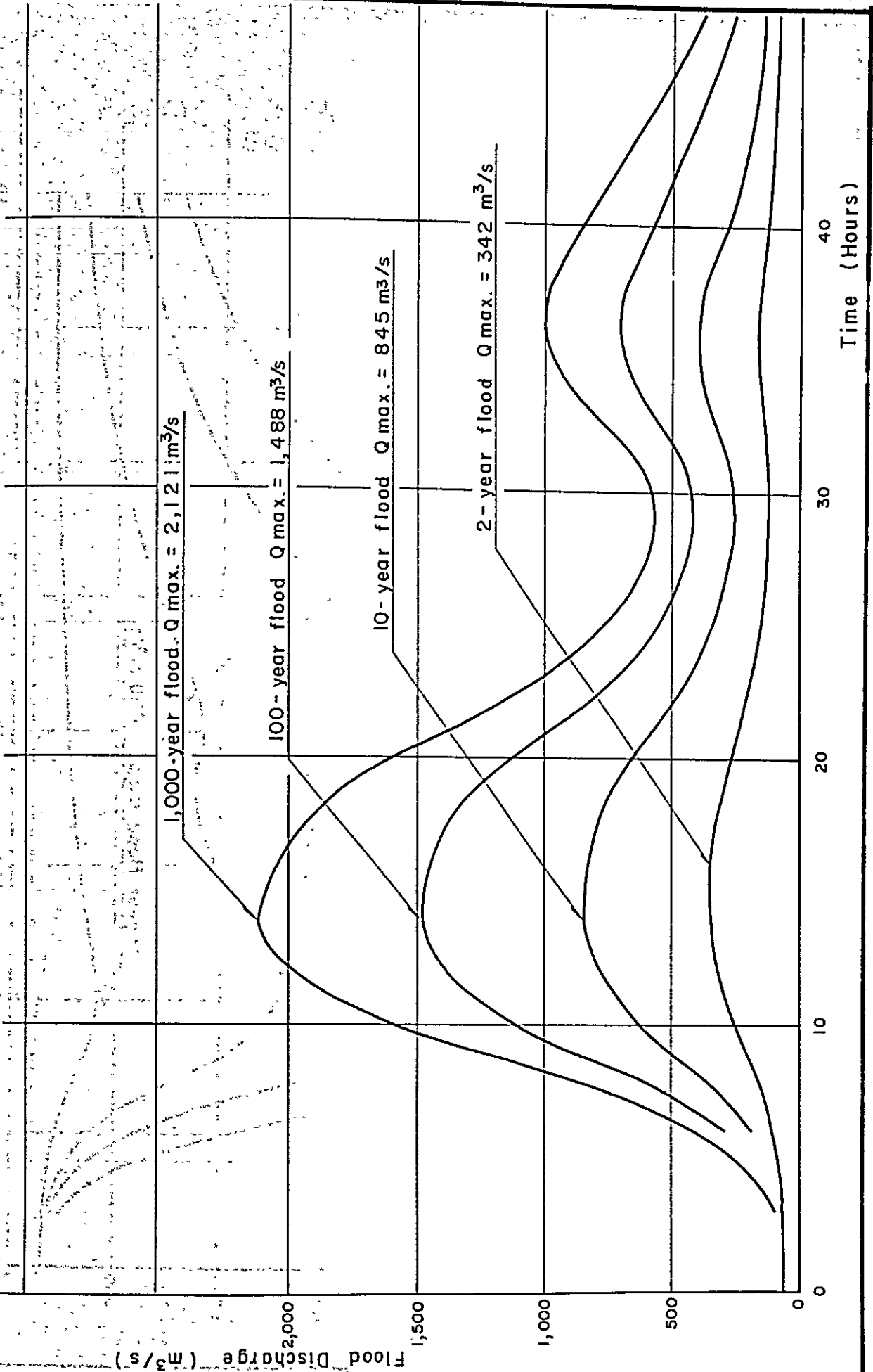
GOVERNMENT OF THE REPUBLIC OF HONDURAS  
MINISTRY OF NATURAL RESOURCES  
AGRICULTURAL DEVELOPMENT  
IN THE CHOLUTECA RIVER BASIN  
JAPAN INTERNATIONAL COOPERATION AGENCY

Fig.-A14 PROBABILITY OF BASIN RAINFALL



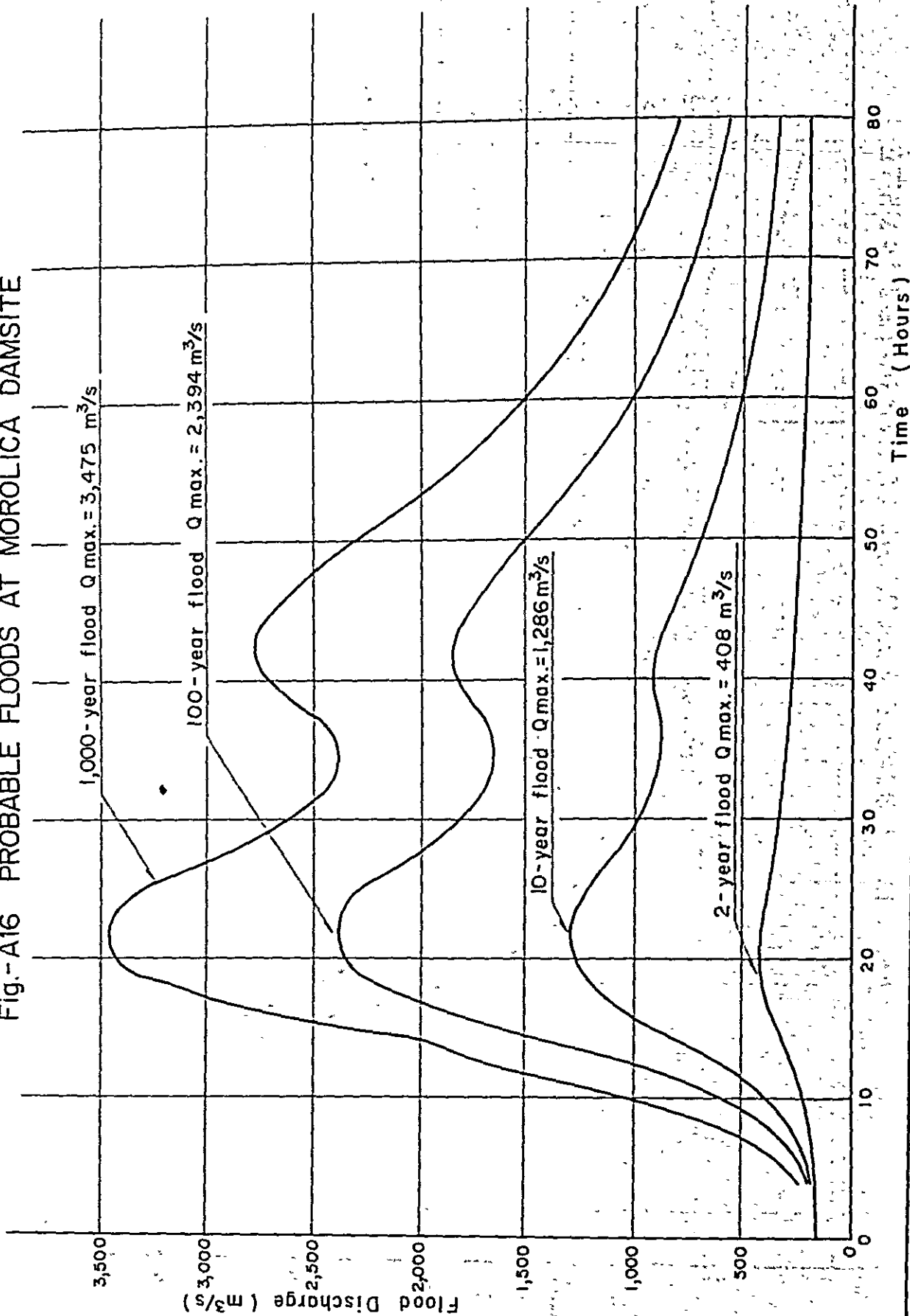
GOVERNMENT OF THE REPUBLIC OF HONDURAS  
MINISTRY OF NATURAL RESOURCES  
AGRICULTURAL DEVELOPMENT  
IN THE CHOLUTECA RIVER BASIN  
JAPAN INTERNATIONAL COOPERATION AGENCY

Fig.- A15 PROBABLE FLOODS AT SAN FERNANDO DAMSITE



GOVERNMENT OF THE REPUBLIC OF HONDURAS  
MINISTRY OF NATURAL RESOURCES  
AGRICULTURAL DEVELOPMENT  
IN THE CHOLUTECA RIVER BASIN  
JAPAN INTERNATIONAL COOPERATION AGENCY

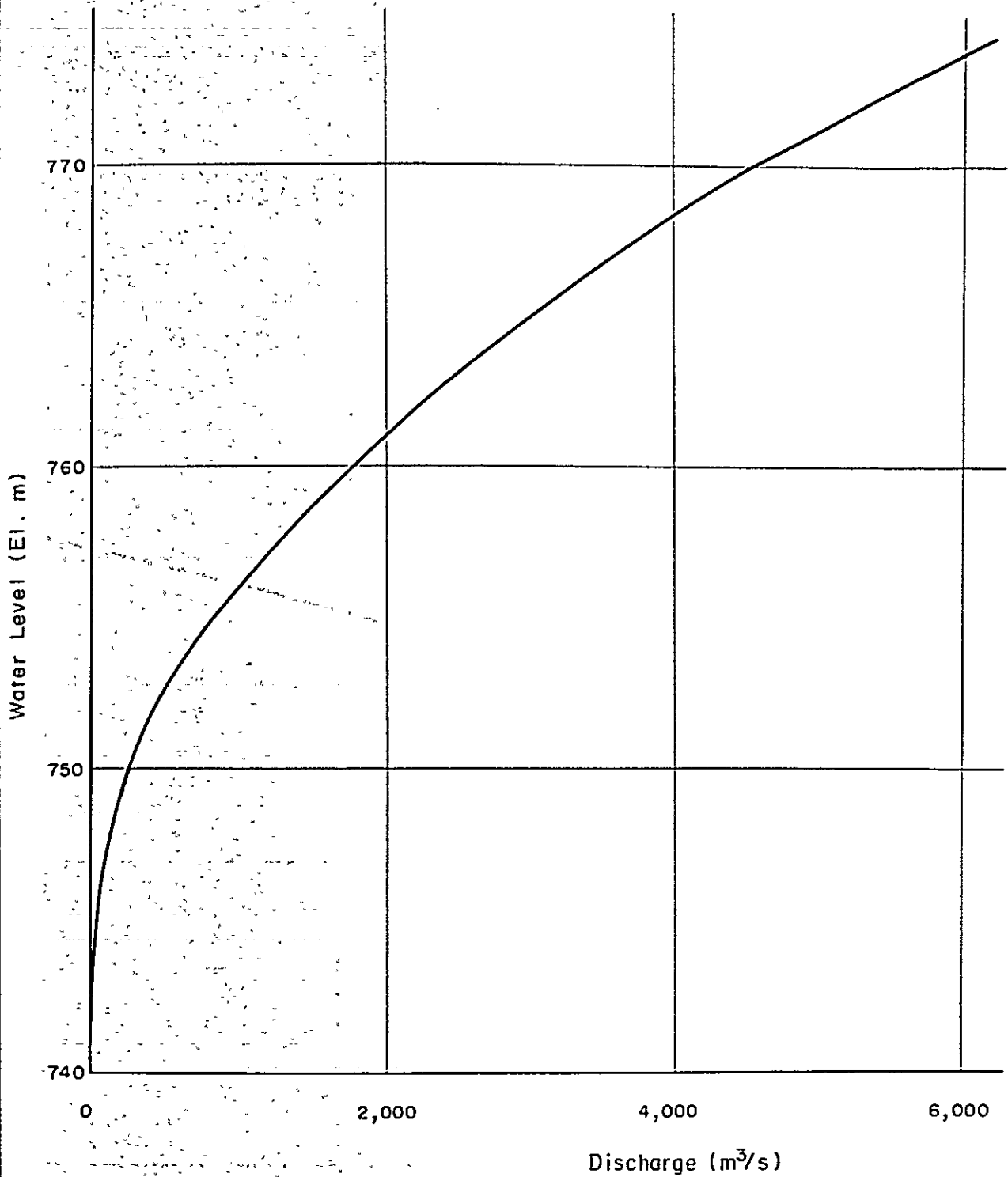
Fig.-A16 PROBABLE FLOODS AT MOROLICA DAMSITE



GOVERNMENT OF THE REPUBLIC OF HONDURAS  
MINISTRY OF NATURAL RESOURCES  
AGRICULTURAL DEVELOPMENT  
IN THE CHOLUTECA RIVER BASIN  
JAPAN INTERNATIONAL COOPERATION AGENCY

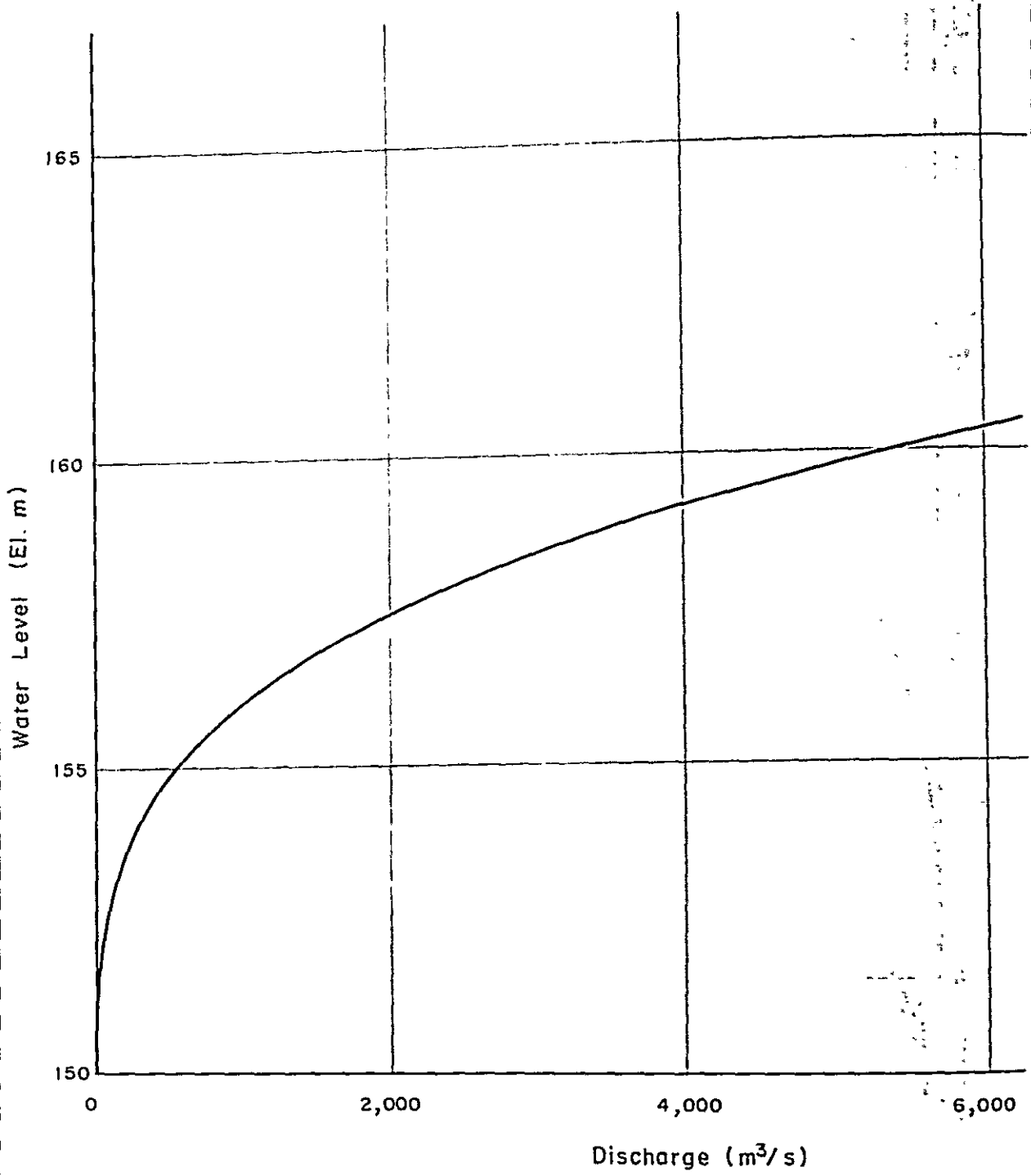


Fig.-A17 ASSUMED TAILWATER CURVE AT SAN FERNANDO DAMSITE



GOVERNMENT OF THE REPUBLIC OF HONDURAS  
MINISTRY OF NATURAL RESOURCES  
AGRICULTURAL DEVELOPMENT  
IN THE CHOLUTECA RIVER BASIN  
JAPAN INTERNATIONAL COOPERATION AGENCY

Fig.-A18 ASSUMED TAILWATER CURVE, AT MOROLICA DAMSITE



|                                                                         |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| GOVERNMENT OF THE REPUBLIC OF HONDURAS<br>MINISTRY OF NATURAL RESOURCES |
| AGRICULTURAL DEVELOPMENT<br>IN THE CHOLUTECA RIVER BASIN                |
| JAPAN INTERNATIONAL COOPERATION AGENCY                                  |

**ANNEX B**

**SOILS AND LAND CAPABILITY**

## B SOIL AND LAND CAPABILITY

### TABLE OF CONTENTS

|                                                                 | Page |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------|------|
| B1 INTRODUCTION .....                                           | B1   |
| B2 SOILS .....                                                  | B2   |
| B2.1 Choluteca Plain .....                                      | B2   |
| B2.2 San Juan de Flores Valley .....                            | B6   |
| B2.3 Middle Reach Valleys in the<br>Choluteca River Basin ..... | B8   |
| B3 LAND CAPABILITY CLASSIFICATION .....                         | B10  |
| B3.1 Specification for Classification .....                     | B10  |
| B3.2 Land Capability Classification .....                       | B11  |
| B3.3 Recommendation .....                                       | B13  |

LIST OF TABLES

|                                                                                                  | Page |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|
| B1 RESULTS OF OBSERVATIONS AND ANALYSIS OF<br>SAMPLES IN THE CHOLUTECA PROJECT AREA (1977) ..... | B15  |
| B2 RESULTS OF OBSERVATION AND ANALYSIS OF<br>SAMPLES IN THE SAN JUAN DE FLORES AREA .....        | B19  |
| B3 COMPOSITION OF THE SOILS IN THE CHOLUTECA PLAIN .....                                         | B20  |
| B4 COMPOSITION OF THE SOILS IN SAN JUAN DE<br>FLORES VALLEY .....                                | B21  |
| B5 COMPOSITION OF THE SOILS IN THE MIDDLE<br>CHOLUTECA VALLEYS .....                             | B22  |
| B6 SPECIFICATION FOR LAND CLASSIFICATION .....                                                   | B23  |
| B7 LAND CAPABILITY CLASSIFICATION IN THE<br>CHOLUTECA PLAIN .....                                | B25  |
| B8 LAND CAPABILITY CLASSIFICATION IN SAN JUAN DE<br>FLORES VALLEY .....                          | B25  |

LIST OF FIGURES

|                                                                       |     |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|
| B1 SOIL AND LAND CAPABILITY MAP OF SAN JUAN<br>DE FLORES VALLEY ..... | B26 |
| B2 SOIL MAP OF MIDDLE REACH VALLEYS .....                             | B27 |

### B1. INTRODUCTION

Four reports on the previous soil surveys in the Choluteca River Basin are available as follows:

| <u>Area</u>             | <u>Survey</u>  | <u>Year</u> | <u>Scale</u>                             | <u>Compiled by</u>      |
|-------------------------|----------------|-------------|------------------------------------------|-------------------------|
| Choluteca area          | Reconnaissance | 1952        | -                                        | MRN <sup>1/</sup> , FAO |
| Choluteca area          | Semi detailed  | 1968        | $\frac{1}{50,000}$                       | IECO <sup>2/</sup>      |
| Choluteca area          | Semi detailed  | Unpublished | $\frac{1}{250,000}$ , $\frac{1}{20,000}$ | CSPE <sup>3/</sup>      |
| San Juan de Flores area | Semi detailed  | 1968        | $\frac{1}{50,000}$                       | IECO                    |

Remarks: 1/ Ministerio de Recursos Naturales  
2/ International Engineering Co.  
3/ Consejo Superior de Planificacion Economica/USAID

Since these soil surveys were executed in conformity with the Soil Taxonomy Standard, U.S. Department of Agricultural Soil Conservation Services, and their results can be inferred as being reliable, the soil survey for this feasibility study was carried out by checking the representative soils for the purpose of land capability classification for planning of the future land use in the project area.

The soil checking was performed at the representative location selected at 31 places in the Choluteca area and at 5 sites in the San Juan de Flores area. Pits were dug to a depth of 1 meter and the profiles of each pit were examined with respect to the texture, structure, color, consistence, existence of mottlings and gravels, etc. The location of pits is shown in Plate No. 2 and Plate No. 5 of the main report. In the course of the profile examination, 51 samples of representative soils were taken from the major horizons or layers and analyzed in the MRN laboratory in Tegucigalpa.

The results of chemical and physical analyses are given in Table-B1 and B2.

The area surveyed in the Choluteca plain, the San Juan de Flores valley and the Middle Reach valleys are approximately 36,300 hectares, 1,740 hectares and 2,170 hectares, respectively.

## B2.: SOILS.

### B2.1 Choluteca Plain

From the geomorphological viewpoints, the lands in the Choluteca plain are primarily classified into the following four schematic topography:

- (1) Coastal flood plain has very flat or almost flat topography but partly undulating with natural levees developed along the lower reaches of the Choluteca river and its tributaries. Most lands lie in elevations lower than 40 meters above mean sea level and they are deeply covered with finer textured sediments. The soils in this coastal plain are generally affected by salinity caused by the tidal intrusion of sea-water.
- (2) Flood plain extends along the Choluteca river and its tributaries. Generally, the land in this flood plain has almost flat topography and deeply covered with moderately coarse to fine alluvium recently deposited by the rivers.
- (3) Terrace land has gently undulating topography except some small hills scattering in this terrace. Almost all of the soils are derived from the old alluvium or diluvial materials containing some gravels and/or pebbles.
- (4) Mountain or hill has relatively steep topography. The land surface is seriously washed out, and then the soils are shallow, gravelly and/or cobbly in general.

Among the four schematic land categories, coastal flood plain and mountain or hill have been precluded from this study because of unfavorable conditions respectively caused by soil salinity and steep topography.

The soils studied in the Choluteca plain are derived from the alluvium and/or diluvial materials deeply deposited by the Choluteca river and its tributaries. The parent materials of these soils are mixtures of volcanogenous rock, ash and shale in sedimentary rock.

Generally, the soils are rather coarser textured and have some fragments or gravels to some extent. The soil reaction varies from mild acid to moderate alkaline as indicated by PH values between 6.0 and 8.0. Most soils are well weathered through the hydromorphic soil formation process under the tropical savannah climate.

According to the Soil Taxonomy Standard, the soils in the Choluteca Plain are primarily identified as the Entisols, Mollisols, Inceptisols, Alfisols, Ultisols and Vertisols as the Order in the highest soil categories.

The Entisols are the recent fluventic soils which are mainly found in the flood plain developed along the Choluteca river and its tributaries. These soils generally lack distinct pedogenetic horizon, except for some ochric epipedon slightly developed in the soil surface. Textures of these soils are sandy loam to silty loam in the surface soil, and fine loam to silty clay and/or clay in the sub-soil. Some of the coarser textured soils are found in the narrow area adjacent to the Choluteca river. These soils are rather fertile and have good drainability in general. The Entisols in the Choluteca Plain are correlated with the Fluvents in Sub-Order, the Ustifluvents in Great Soil Group, the Typic Udifluent in Sub-group and Thick-loam-Mixed-Isohyperthermic-Slope of 0.5 to 3 per cent in Family as the lower soil categories.

The Mollisols are also derived from relatively recent alluvium deposited by the Choluteca river. These soils are distinguished from the Entisols by their genetic profile features. Namely, the soils have a cambic horizon or soil consists of only slightly altered parent materials below the mollic epipedon, and have a mottles of low chroma in the subsoil layer. Generally, the soils are loamy to clay loamy texture in sub-soil. The soils are fertile but have moderately poor to imperfect drainability in general. The Mollisols in the surveyed area are correlated with the Ustolls in Sub-order, and Haplustolls in Great Soil Group. In Sub-group in soil category, the Haplustolls are correlated with the Fluventic Haplustolls, the Fluvaquentic Haplustolls and the Aquic Haplustolls. The Fluventic Haplustolls are generally free



from the influence of groundwater, while the Fluvaquentic and Aquic Haplustolls have groundwater and mottles in a deep profile.

The Aquic Haplustolls are separated from the Fluvaquentic by their genetic profile features; i.e. low colour value or chroma of epipedon. Each sub-group has one to three Families in lower soil category which are mainly classified by texture qualities.

The Alfisols develop over a greater part of the terrace and mountainous or hilly land in the Choluteca Plain. The Alfisols have an ochric epipedon or mollic epipedon in the surface and an argillic horizon in the sub-soils. Generally, most of these soils have, more or less, gravels and stones, and texture of their soil matrixes are sandy loam in the surface and sandy clay to clay plinthite in the sub-soils. Consequently, drainability is imperfect in common.

According to the specific moisture regime, the Udic and Aquic Alfisols in the Project area are correlated with Ustalfs (reddish yellow Alfisols) and the Aqualfs (gray and mottled Alfisols) in Sub-order. Each sub-order is further correlated with the Paleustalfs and Tropaqualfs in Great Soil Group respectively. The Paleustalfs mainly extend over the high terrace and/or highland, while the Tropaqualfs are found lower terrace where land has gently sloped topography and groundwater is relatively shallow in general. Tropaqualfs are correlated with the Vertic tropaqualfs. Each Sub-group has one Family in lower soil category mainly differentiated by their texture and slope.

The Ultisols, which are also terrace-soils, are only found in narrow extent in the Choluteca Plain. The soils of Urtisols are characterized by an albic horizon overlying an argillic horizon (plinthite) in the sub-soil. These specific horizons have developed with the formation process of leaching and illuviation of clay through the hydromorphic weathering under the tropical savannah climate.

Generally, texture of these soils are sandy clay loam to sandy clay in surface and sandy clay in sub-soil. Abundant ferric and manganic mottlings are found in a deep profile. A surface drainability is generally good, while it is imperfect in sub-soil due to compact and rather firmly

consolidated plinthite in a profile. The Ultisols in the project area are correlated with the Ustults in Sub-order and Pleustults in Great Soil Group, Udic Pleustults in Sub-group in higher soil category and the Fine loam - Mixed - Isohyperthermic - Slope of 2 - 7 per cent in Family in lower soil category.

The Vertisols are also the terrace soils which mainly extend in the Ola district. These soils have been put under the soil formation process of the hydromorphic weathering under the tropical savannah climate. These soils have specific characteristics of making cracking and gilgai micro-relief on the surface where the lands are dried up and intersecting slikenside and paralleled-piped structure in sub-soil. Texture of these soils are very fine clay throughout the profile. The sub-soils are generally abundant in small calcium concretions and faint mottlings.

The Vertisols in the Choluteca Plain are correlated with the Usterts in Sub-order, Pellusterts in Great Soil Group, the Typic Pellusterts in Sub-group in higher soil categories, and the Fine clayey - Montmorillonites - Isohyperthermic - Slope of 0.5 to 2.0 per cent in Family in lower soil category.

The Inceptisols are only found in a part of flood plain. These soils are correlated with Tropepts in Sub-order, the Ustropepts in Sub-groups in higher soil categories, and the Fine loam - Mixed - Isohyperthermic - Slope of 1 - 2 per cent in Family in lower category. Generally, the soils have deep profile with fine loamy soil in which on ochric epipedon and cambic horizon are the distinct profile features. Some of these soils have also a calcic horizon under the cambic horizon. Temperature and moisture regimes are respectively isohythermic and ustic in common. A good and/or perfect drainability is expectable on both surface and sub-surface.

The distribution of soils presented above is summarized in Table -B3. A soil map of Choluteca plain is illustrated in Plate No. 2 of the main report.

The Mollisols are the dominant soils on the right bank of the Choluteca river, while a greater part of lands on the left bank is covered by the Alfisols. The other soils are also found on both banks, but their coverage is considerably small.

## B2.2 San Juan de Flores Valley

The San Juan de Flores valley extends along the upper reach of the Choluteca river. The lands primarily consist of the schematic landscape, i.e., (1) flood plain recently developed with alluvial deposition, (2) riverain terrace formed with rather old alluvium, (3) higher terrace developed with colluvium at the foot of the mountains and hills, and (4) mountains and/or hills.

The soils in the flood plain are derived from rather coarser textured alluvium deeply deposited by the Choluteca river. Generally these soils do not have the distinct pedogenetic horizon except for some ochric epipedon slightly developed in the soil surface. Thus, according to the soil appraisal specifications in the Soil Taxonomy, these soils are correlated with the Entisols in Order, Fluvents in Sub-order, Ustifluvents in Great Soil Group, and Typic Ustifluent in Sub-group. On the basis of the soil properties examined on these soils, the Typic Ustifluvents are further defined into the Fine loam - Mixed - Isohyperthermic - Slope of less than 3 percent in Family as the lower soil category. In the light of their profile features, the land of these soils is highly suitable for irrigated farming, except for a small area where sandy soils lie nearby the river.

The soils in the riverain terrace are also derived from loamy alluvium which will be older than that in the recent flood plain. The soils generally have a mollic epipedon as the surface and cambic horizon as the common specific pedogenetic profile features. These soil also have groundwater and abundant ferric mottles of low chroma. Some of these soils have an argillic horizon or plinthite slightly developed under cambic horizon.

According to the soil Taxonomy system, these soils are correlated with the Mollisols in Order, Ustolls in Sub-order, and Haplustolls in Great Soil Group. These soils will be further correlated with the Fluvaquentic Haplustolls in Sub-group as the higher soil category and the Fine loam - Mixed - Isohyperthermic - Slope of less than 2 per cent in Family in lower soil category.

Generally, these soils are rather fertile and of mild alkalinity. Texture qualities are loamy in surface and sandy clayey to clayey soil in sub-soil. A good surface drainability can be expected, while it is moderately poor to imperfect in Sub-soil. In the light of the soil properties and profile features, the land in these soils will be highly suitable for irrigated farming the also suitable for wide ranges of the tropical and semitropical crops.

The soils in terrace or fans are originated from diluvial or colluvial materials inclusive of fragments and/or small gravels to a certain extent. These soils will also be correlated with Mollisols in Order, Ustolls in Sub-order and Haplustolls in Great Soil Group.

While classified in Sub-group in soil category, these soils might be distinguished from the Fluvaquentic Haplustolls due to the following reasons:

- (1) The soils have a mollic epipedon which is low colour value and/or chroma in common.
- (2) A greater part of these soils have no cambic horizon. The depth to a calcic horizon or the horizon that has secondary lime accumulation is deeper than others.

Therefore, these soils are primarily defined as the Aquic Haplustolls in Sub-group herein. Generally, these soils have poor soil fertility, mild alkalinity and fragmental coarser loamy texture qualities throughout the profile. Groundwater is deep in common in this area. In the light of the above soil properties, the land appears to be marginally suitable for irrigated farming.

The small part of the higher terrace or hill soils are found in the project area. The soils will be correlated with the Alfisols in Order and Haplustalfs in Great Soil Group.

The acreage by soil groups in the San Juan de Flores valley is shown in Table-B4, and a soil map is shown in Fig. - B1.

### B2.3 Middle Reach Valleys in the Choluteca River Basin

The middle reach of the Choluteca river is geomorphologically a valley formation. Arable land is only found on narrow riverain terraces, recent alluvial fans and flood plain. Most of these lands have generally gentle and/or nearly flat topography, being detached to small patches by numerous natural drains.

The soils in the arable land are mainly derived from relatively coarser textured materials deposited by the Choluteca river and its tributaries. These materials have been developed under the hydromorphic weathering, and mollic and/or alfic soil formation have been proceeded under the tropical savannah climate. The soils are broadly classified into the highest soil category of the Entisols in the flood plain, Inceptisols in the recent alluvial fans, Mollisols, Alfisols and Vertisols in the riverain terraces.

The Entisols will be correlated with the Fluvents in Sub-order, Ustifluvents in Great Soil Group, Typic Ustifluvents in Sub-group, and Coarse loamy - Mixed - Isohyperthermic - Gentle slope in Family. Generally, these soils have little pedogenetic profile feature, except for ochric epipedon developed shallowly in the soil surface. Throughout the profile, the soils are loam to sandy loam in texture and rather firmly consolidated.

The Inceptisols will be correlated with the Tropepts in Sub-order, Ustrophepts in Great Soil Group, Fluventic Ustrophepts in Sub-group and the Loamy - Mixed - Isohyperthermic - Nearly flat topography in Family. These soils generally have deep profile with loamy texture and are good or perfect drainability on both surface and sub-surface soils. These soils are separated from the Typic Ustifluvents by their specific profile feature characterized by a cambic horizon which slightly developed under ochric epipedon.

The Mollisols are correlated with the Ustolls in Sub-order and Haplustolls in Great Soil Group. The Haplustolls will be classified into the Fluvaquentic Haplustolls and Fluventic Haplustolls in Sub-group, and each Sub-group will be correlated with the Loamy - Mixed - Isohyperthermic - Rather steep slope in Family, respectively. Generally, these Mollisols

have a mollic epipedon in the surface and a cambic horizon in the second layer. An effective soil depth is deeper than 150 cm with loam to clay loam in texture, in common.

The Alfisols are correlated with the Ustalfs in Sub-order, Peleustalfs in Great Soil Group, Aquic Peleustalfs in Sub-group, and Fragmental or stony loam - Mixed - Isohyperthermic - Rather steep slope in Family. Throughout the profile, these soils have abundant fragments of igneous rocks or gravels and the arability of these soils can be expected to a limited extent.

The Vertisols cover very small area. These soils will be correlated with Usterts in Sub-order, Pellusterts in Great Soil Group, Typic Pellusterts in Sub-group, and Fine loamy - Mixed - Isohyperthermic - nearly flat in Family. These soils generally have deep profile, and they are very firmly consolidated.

Regarding the soil chemical features, all the soils defined herein-above have mild alkalinity throughout the profile, rich mineral compounds especially calcium carbonate, but rather poor organic matter even in the surface soils. In the light of the profile features, almost all the arable land will be suitable for irrigated farming with considerable crop productivity. The acreage of each soils is summarized in Table-B5, and a soil map is shown in Fig. - B2.

### B3. LAND CAPABILITY CLASSIFICATION

The land classification has been previously made in the Choluteca Plain and San Juan de Flores valley by IECO in 1968. In this land classification in accordance with the USBR standard, the land was graded into six classes of their arability on the basis of the soil and topographic conditions. It provides sufficient information for the planning and design of the agricultural development in the right bank and the southern part of the left bank of the Choluteca river, as well as in the San Juan de Flores valley. The description of land classification in this report will therefore put to focus on the unstudied area in the northern part on the left bank and the middle reach valleys of the Choluteca River.

#### B.3.1 Specification for Classification

Out of all the specifications of land evaluation defined in the USBR standard, the following factors are taken up as essential for evaluating the land suitability in the areas.

- (1) Soil depth: limitation mainly caused by the gravel or stony layers in shallow profile.
- (2) Drainability: limitation caused by the impenetrable argillic horizon or plinthite layer shallowly developed in the profile or by the vertisolic features of soils.
- (3) Texture: limitation mainly caused by the high content of gravels, stones and/or fragments in the soils.
- (4) Topography: limitation due to the unsuitable land elevation, slope and/or land size for economical irrigation development.

Among the four conditions mentioned above, effective soil depth is a key factor for land evaluation in the surveyed areas. Generally,

a greater part of the soils correlated with the Alfisols have limitation in effective soil depth. Other soils than the Alfisols generally have sufficient soil depth for rooting of plants.

Poor or imperfect drainability prevails in all the soils except for the Entisols. In reality, however, the drainability of soils other than the Alfisols and Vertisols will not be so serious due to coarser texture, quality extended in their profile.

Generally, almost all of the soils in the area are classified into loamy soil. This textural quality is acceptable for irrigated farming. In case of the Alfisols, however, fragments, gravels and/or stones will largely restrict an economical land reclamation and farming practices.

Almost all the land in the area has very gentle undulation or nearly flat topography. The topographic constraint only prevails in the land where it is uneconomical to irrigate by gravity.

As for the soil chemical constraints, salinity, alkalinity and/or acidity problems will be negligible in the areas. Deficiency in organic matters and nitrogen is pointed out on the Alfisols, Vertisols, Inceptisols and Entisols. It is anticipated however that such a deficiency can be supplemented by application of manure and chemical fertilizers. The deficiency in organic matters and nitrogen will therefore be considered as a supplemental factor in the land classification procedure.

The soil and land classification and their specific degree corresponding to the land suitability classes are summarized in the Table -B6.

### B.3.2 Land Capability Classification

On the basis of the above specifications of land suitability classification, the lands in the area are classified into the following five land suitability classes:



Class I: Highly suitable land; namely, highly productive for the defined land use and yields, highly beneficial and amply justifiable to the required capital and recurrent farm inputs. No significant limitation exists to reduce crop yield or increase recurrent cost for production and/or soil and land conservation.

Class II: Moderately suitable land; namely moderately productive for irrigated farming, moderately beneficial and justifiable to the required capital investment and recurrent inputs. There exist some limitations such as rather shallow soil depth limited by gravel layer, impermeable argillic horizon or plinthite layer, rather coarse texture, rather steep slope, etc. The limitations will reduce crop yields and/or increase recurrent cost for soil and land conservation.

Class III: The land graded into class III is also suitable for irrigated farming. However, the land has rather low productivity for the defined land use and is marginally justifiable to recurrent cost and capital investment. The limitations are mainly caused by shallow soil depth, gravelly and/or stony soils, rather steep topography and low soil fertility. They will rather severely reduce crop yields and/or increase recurrent cost for production and soil conservation.

Class IV: The land has rather serious limitations mainly caused by the very shallow soil depth, steep topography, small tract in land size, imperfect drainability, etc. The land will be only marginally or conditionally suitable for the defined land use. For the development of this land, selection of special crops or specific land use plan will be necessary.

Class VI: Class VI is the unsuitable land in grade. The land can not justify economical development due to serious limitations caused by soil and topographic deficiencies. The land should be precluded from the development plan.

The lands by class in the Choluteca Plain and the San Juan de Flores valley are summarized in Table-B7, and B8. A land capability map of the Choluteca Plain is shown in Plate 3 of the main report, and a land capability map of the San Juan de Flores Valley is shown in Fig. - B1.

### B.3.3. Recommendation

In terms of the agricultural soil utilization, the soils in the surveyed area are suitable for irrigated cultivation except for the soils defined as unsuitable for irrigation due to topography, shallow soil, salinity etc.

The land graded into Class I has no significant limitation on both soil and topography for irrigated cultivation of upland crops. For rice cultivation, however, it will be rather unsuitable because of small water retaining capacity of soil due to coarser texture quality and rather rapid percolation throughout the profile.

The land Class II is suitable for both upland crops and rice cultivation with submerged condition. As for the cultivation of upland crops, drainage control will be required to a certain extent, particularly the land of Mollisols.

The land Class III is also suitable for cultivation of both upland crops and rice.

To establish the Land Use plan, however, the following conditions should be taken into account.

- (1) Rather shallow soil depth limited by impenetrable plinthite and firmly consolidated argillic horizon.
- (2) Fragmental and/or gravelly soil.
- (3) Vertisolic soil feature or imperfect drainability of soil.
- (4) Rather steep topography

To provide sufficient soil depth for normal rooting of crops, it is recommended to modify such unfavourable sub-soil or layer by use of a sub-soiler. Besides, proper soil management and soil fertilization should be successively carried out year by year.

The land having impermeable sub-soils such as argillic horizon, plinthite and/or vertisolic soils, will be highly suitable for rice cultivation, while it is necessary to satisfy drainage control for upland crops.

The land graded into Class IV has rather serious limitation caused by the soil and topographic deficiencies. With the limiting conditions in view, it is recommendable to utilize it for pasture.

Table-01 RESULTS OF OBSERVATIONS AND ANALYSIS OF SAMPLES IN THE CROMITECA PROJECT AREA. (1977)

| Sample No. | Location         | Observation |         |           |             |          |                                                            |          |                       |            |      | Analysis         |               |               |                 |          |          |          |         |
|------------|------------------|-------------|---------|-----------|-------------|----------|------------------------------------------------------------|----------|-----------------------|------------|------|------------------|---------------|---------------|-----------------|----------|----------|----------|---------|
|            |                  | Depth(mm)   | Texture | Color     | Consistence | Crack    | Concretion                                                 | Mottling | Gravel                | Vegetation | pH   | Organic Matter % | Avail.P (ppm) | Avail.K (ppm) | E.C. (umhos/cm) | Clay (%) | Silt (%) | Sand (%) | Texture |
| 1.         | Larua de Gerardo | 0-13        | SIL     | 5YR 4/2   | S.H         | N:2-5mm  | -                                                          | -        | Natural Grass         | 6.4        | 1.81 | 21.0             | 12.0          | 22.0          | 30.6            | 47.4     |          | L        |         |
|            |                  | 13-50       | SIC     | 2.5YR 3/3 | V.H         | L:1-70cm | -                                                          | -        | pasture               | 6.3        | 1.34 | 9.0              | 35.0          | 0.192         | 52.0            | 16.2     | 21.8     | Heavy C  |         |
|            |                  | 50-100      | SC      | 2.5YR 6/5 | V.H         | -        | CaCO <sub>3</sub> Concre-<br>tion dia. 1-<br>5mm. abundant | -        | -                     | 6.6        | 0.94 | 2.0              | 198.0         | 0.148         | 28.0            | 24.2     | 47.8     | L.C.S    |         |
| 2.         | La Pozas         | 0-10        | SIL     | 5YR 4/3   | S.S         | -        | -                                                          | -        | Cotton                | -          | -    | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        |         |
|            |                  | 1-40        | SIL     | 7.5YR 5/4 | S.S         | -        | -                                                          | -        | -                     | -          | -    | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       |
|            |                  | 40-100      | CL      | 5YR 3/2   | S.S         | -        | -                                                          | -        | -                     | -          | -    | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       |
| 3.         | La Sombra        | 0-40        | SIL     | 7.5YR 4/4 | S           | -        | -                                                          | -        | Seed cane             | -          | -    | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        |         |
|            |                  | 40-75       | SL      | 7.5YR 5/4 | S.S         | -        | -                                                          | -        | -                     | -          | -    | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       |
|            |                  | 75-100      | SC      | 5YR 3/3   | S           | -        | -                                                          | -        | -                     | -          | -    | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       |
| 4.         | Pato de la Rana  | 0-20        | SIL     | 5YR 3/3   | S.S         | -        | -                                                          | -        | Ratoon cane           | -          | -    | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        |         |
|            |                  | 20-100      | SC      | 5YR 3/6   | S.S         | -        | -                                                          | -        | -                     | -          | -    | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       |
|            |                  | 0-40        | SL      | 7.5YR 4/3 | S           | -        | -                                                          | -        | Improved pasture      | -          | -    | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       |
| 5.         | Piedra de Agua   | 40-75       | S       | 7.5YR 5/4 | S           | -        | -                                                          | -        | Grass                 | -          | -    | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        |         |
|            |                  | 75-100      | S       | 7.5YR 6/3 | S           | -        | -                                                          | -        | -                     | -          | -    | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       |
|            |                  | 0-50        | SL      | 7.5YR 2/1 | S.S         | -        | -                                                          | -        | Natural Grass pasture | -          | -    | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       |
| 6.         | Los Nangles      | 50-100      | C       | 7.5YR 4/3 | S.S         | -        | -                                                          | -        | -                     | -          | -    | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        |         |
|            |                  | 0-15        | SL      | 5YR 3/2   | S.S         | -        | -                                                          | -        | Natural Grass pasture | -          | -    | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       |
|            |                  | 15-65       | C       | 7.5YR 4/3 | S.S         | -        | -                                                          | -        | -                     | -          | -    | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       |
| 7.         | Santa Cruz       | 65-100      | CL      | 7.5YR 3/1 | S.S         | -        | -                                                          | -        | -                     | -          | -    | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        |         |
|            |                  | 0-40        | SL      | 5YR 3/3   | S           | -        | -                                                          | -        | Plant cane            | -          | -    | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       |
|            |                  | 40-100      | SC      | 7.5YR 4/3 | S.S         | -        | -                                                          | -        | -                     | -          | -    | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       |
| 8.         | Santa Cruz       | 0-40        | CL      | 7.5YR 3/2 | S.S         | -        | -                                                          | -        | Ratoon cane           | -          | -    | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        |         |
|            |                  | 40-100      | C       | 7.5YR 3/3 | S.S         | -        | -                                                          | -        | -                     | -          | -    | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       |
|            |                  | 0-50        | SL      | 7.5YR 6/3 | S.S         | -        | -                                                          | -        | Improved pasture      | -          | -    | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       |
| 9.         | Santa Cruz       | 50-70       | SIC     | 10R 3/1   | S.S         | -        | -                                                          | -        | -                     | -          | -    | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        |         |
|            |                  | 70-100      | SC      | 7.5YR 5/3 | S           | -        | -                                                          | -        | -                     | -          | -    | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       |
|            |                  | 0-50        | SL      | 7.5YR 6/3 | S.S         | -        | -                                                          | -        | -                     | -          | -    | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       |

to be continued

| Sample No. | Location        | Observation |         |           |             |       |            |          |        |            |    | Analysis         |               |               |                 |          |          |          |         |   |
|------------|-----------------|-------------|---------|-----------|-------------|-------|------------|----------|--------|------------|----|------------------|---------------|---------------|-----------------|----------|----------|----------|---------|---|
|            |                 | Depth(mm)   | Texture | Color     | Consistence | Crack | Concretion | Mottling | Gravel | Vegetation | PH | Organic Matter % | Avail.P (ppm) | Avail.K (ppm) | E.C. (mmhos/cm) | Clay (%) | Silt (%) | Sand (%) | Texture |   |
| 11.        |                 | 0-35        | CL      | 7.5YR 3/2 | SS          | -     | -          | -        | -      | -          | -  | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       | - |
|            |                 | 55-100      | SC      | 7.5YR 4/4 | SS          | -     | -          | -        | -      | -          | -  | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       | - |
| 12.        | Cleste Guizalen | 0-35        | CL      | 7.5YR 3/2 | H           | -     | -          | -        | -      | -          | -  | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       | - |
|            |                 | 35-100      | C       | 7.5YR 5/6 | SH          | -     | -          | -        | -      | -          | -  | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       | - |
| 13.        |                 | 0-50        | LC      | 5R 4/1    | S           | -     | -          | -        | -      | -          | -  | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       | - |
|            |                 | 30-100      | C       | 7.5YR 4/3 | S           | -     | -          | -        | -      | -          | -  | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       | - |
| 14         | E1 Palengau     | 0-20        | Sl.     | 7.5YR 2/2 | S           | -     | -          | -        | -      | -          | -  | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       | - |
|            |                 | 20-100      | CS      | 10YR 6/3  | S           | -     | -          | -        | -      | -          | -  | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       | - |
| 15:        | Palo Seco       | 0-20        | Sl.     | 5YR 5/3   | SS          | -     | -          | -        | -      | -          | -  | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       | - |
|            |                 | 20-70       | LC      | 7.5YR 4/1 | SH          | -     | -          | -        | -      | -          | -  | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       | - |
|            |                 | 70-100      | SIC     | 7.5YR 3/3 | SS          | -     | -          | -        | -      | -          | -  | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       | - |
| 16.        |                 | 0-10        | CL      | 2.5YR 3/2 | S           | -     | -          | -        | -      | -          | -  | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       | - |
|            |                 | 10-30       | SIC     | 7.5YR 6/1 | SS          | -     | -          | -        | -      | -          | -  | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       | - |
|            |                 | 30-100      | SIC     | 7.5YR 2/2 | SS          | -     | -          | -        | -      | -          | -  | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       | - |
| 17.        | Monjeras        | 0-10        | CL      | 5YR 4/4   | CL          | -     | -          | -        | -      | -          | -  | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       | - |
|            |                 | 10-60       | SC      | 7.5YR 5/3 | SC          | -     | -          | -        | -      | -          | -  | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       | - |
|            |                 | 60-100      | SC      | 5YR 2/3   | SC          | -     | -          | -        | -      | -          | -  | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       | - |
| 18.        |                 | 0-20        | Sl.     | 2.5YR 3/1 | SS          | -     | -          | -        | -      | -          | -  | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       | - |
|            |                 | 20-40       | Sl.     | 5YR 2/3   | SS          | -     | -          | -        | -      | -          | -  | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       | - |
|            |                 | 40-60       | CS      | 5YR 4/3   | SS          | -     | -          | -        | -      | -          | -  | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       | - |
| 19.        |                 | 0-20        | Sil.    | 7.5YR 4/2 | H           | -     | -          | -        | -      | -          | -  | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       | - |
|            |                 | 20-60       | LC      | 7.5YR 3/1 | V.H         | -     | -          | -        | -      | -          | -  | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       | - |
|            |                 |             |         |           |             | -     | -          | -        | -      | -          | -  | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       | - |
| 20.        | Las Gervacas    | 0-10        | CL      | 7.5YR 3/2 | H           | -     | -          | -        | -      | -          | -  | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       | - |
|            |                 | 30-100      | C       | 5YR 3/2   | VR          | -     | -          | -        | -      | -          | -  | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       | - |
|            |                 |             |         |           |             | -     | -          | -        | -      | -          | -  | -                | -             | -             | -               | -        | -        | -        | -       | - |

to be continued

| Sample No.                                                    | Location      | Observation                                                    |         |           |             | Analysis |            |                                                  |        |            |      |                  |               |               |                |          |          |          |
|---------------------------------------------------------------|---------------|----------------------------------------------------------------|---------|-----------|-------------|----------|------------|--------------------------------------------------|--------|------------|------|------------------|---------------|---------------|----------------|----------|----------|----------|
|                                                               |               | Depth(ma)                                                      | Texture | Color     | Consistence | Crack    | Concretion | Mottling                                         | Gravel | Vegetation | pH   | Organic Matter % | Avail.P (ppm) | Avail.K (ppm) | E.C. (mhos/cm) | Clay (%) | Silt (%) | Sand (%) |
| 21.                                                           | Colama        | 0-15                                                           | SIL     | 2.5YR 6/1 | SH          | -        | -          | Mottlings of surface dia.5-10cm stone, scattered | 6.8    | 1.88       | 10.0 | 65.0             | -             | -             | 18.4           | 56.2     | 25.4     | LSI      |
|                                                               |               | 15-40                                                          | CS      | 1pR 4/1   | SH          | -        | -          | do                                               | 6.9    | 0.0        | 6.5  | 70.0             | -             | -             | 26.6           | 10.0     | 68.4     | LCS      |
|                                                               |               | 40-60                                                          | C       | 2.5GY 6/1 | VH          | -        | -          | do                                               | 6.9    | 0.0        | 10.0 | 22.5             | -             | -             | 63.2           | 13.6     | 23.2     | Heavy C  |
|                                                               |               | 0-15                                                           | SII     | 7.5YR 5/1 | S,S         | -        | -          | Mottlings of Stone, dia.5-10cm, abundant         | 6.7    | 0.0        | 10.0 | 260.0            | 3.84          | -             | 19.2           | 37.6     | 43.2     | L        |
| 22.                                                           | Tizate        | 15-50                                                          | LS      | 5YR 4/6   | H           | -        | -          | do                                               | 6.9    | 0.0        | 2.5  | 100              | 0.33          | -             | 11.2           | 23.6     | 63.2     | LS       |
|                                                               |               | 50-60                                                          | LC      | 5Y 6/1    | H           | -        | -          | do                                               | 6.9    | 0.0        | 0.5  | 30               | 0.17          | -             | 59.2           | 11.6     | 29.2     | Heavy C  |
|                                                               |               | Digging was obliged to stop at 60cm in depth due to very hard. |         |           |             |          |            |                                                  |        |            |      |                  |               |               |                |          |          |          |
| 23.                                                           | El Anilla     | 0-25                                                           | C       | 7.5YR 4/2 | SH          | -        | -          | Mottlings of dia.5-10 stone scattered            | 6.6    | 1.34       | 6.5  | 19.6             | -             | -             | 44.0           | 25.2     | 30.8     | C        |
|                                                               |               | 25-45                                                          | C       | 5YR 3/4   | H           | -        | -          | Improved pasture                                 | 6.7    | 1.34       | 6.5  | 9.0              | -             | -             | 53.2           | 14.4     | 32.4     | C        |
|                                                               |               | 45-60                                                          | CL      | 7.5YR 4 2 | VH          | -        | -          | Gravel dia.1-3cm abundant                        | 6.9    | 1.34       | 6.5  | 70.0             | -             | -             | 36.6           | 15.6     | 47.8     | CS       |
|                                                               |               | 0-20                                                           | SL      | 7.5YR 3/2 | SS          | -        | -          | Improved pasture                                 | -      | -          | -    | -                | -             | -             | -              | -        | -        | -        |
| 24.                                                           | La Tronconada | 20-70                                                          | CL      | 5YR 3/2   | SS          | -        | -          | Improved pasture                                 | -      | -          | -    | -                | -             | -             | -              | -        | -        | -        |
|                                                               |               | 70-100                                                         | SL      | 7.5YR 4/3 | SS          | -        | -          | Grass                                            | -      | -          | -    | -                | -             | -             | -              | -        | -        | -        |
|                                                               |               | 0-25                                                           | SL      | 5YR 3/3   | S           | -        | -          | Improved pasture                                 | -      | -          | -    | -                | -             | -             | -              | -        | -        | -        |
|                                                               |               | 25-55                                                          | LC      | 5YR 4/4   | SS          | -        | -          | Grass                                            | -      | -          | -    | -                | -             | -             | -              | -        | -        | -        |
| 25.                                                           | La Trinidad   | 55-75                                                          | S       | 7.5YR 4/6 | S           | -        | -          | Improved pasture                                 | -      | -          | -    | -                | -             | -             | -              | -        | -        | -        |
|                                                               |               | 75-100                                                         | SC      | 7.5YR 5/4 | SS          | -        | -          | Grass                                            | -      | -          | -    | -                | -             | -             | -              | -        | -        | -        |
|                                                               |               | 0-10                                                           | SIL     | 5YR 3/3   | SH          | -        | -          | Improved pasture                                 | 6.7    | 1.71       | 11.0 | 70.0             | 9.00          | -             | 43.2           | 43.6     | 13.2     | CL       |
|                                                               |               | 10-80                                                          | CL      | 5YR 4/3   | H           | -        | -          | Grass                                            | 6.8    | 0.0        | 12.0 | 250.0            | 3.84          | -             | 39.2           | 47.6     | 13.2     | LCS      |
| 26.                                                           | La Trinidad   | 80-100                                                         | C       | 7.5YR 3/4 | SH          | -        | -          | Improved pasture                                 | 7.0    | 1.74       | 9.0  | 255.0            | 0.23          | -             | 45.2           | 48.6     | 11.2     | CS       |
|                                                               |               | 0-20                                                           | LS      | 7.5YR 3/4 | H           | -        | -          | Improved pasture                                 | 7.0    | 0.0        | 9.0  | 100.0            | -             | -             | 17.2           | 25.6     | 57.2     | L.S      |
|                                                               |               | 20-30                                                          | SII     | 7.5YR 4/3 | H           | -        | -          | Gravel dia.1-5cm, abundant                       | 7.2    | 0.0        | 6.0  | 500.0            | -             | -             | 17.2           | 7.6      | 75.2     | L.S      |
|                                                               |               | 30-60                                                          | C       | 7.5YR 2/3 | V,II        | -        | -          | Gravel dia. 1-2cm abundant                       | 6.7    | 0.0        | 10.0 | 650.0            | -             | -             | 37.2           | 7.6      | 55.2     | C.S      |
| Digging was obliged to stop at 60cm in depth due to ver hard. |               |                                                                |         |           |             |          |            |                                                  |        |            |      |                  |               |               |                |          |          |          |

to be continued

| Sample No. | Location | Observation |         |           |             |       | Analysis   |          |                                           |                       |     |                  |               |               |                 |          |          |          |         |
|------------|----------|-------------|---------|-----------|-------------|-------|------------|----------|-------------------------------------------|-----------------------|-----|------------------|---------------|---------------|-----------------|----------|----------|----------|---------|
|            |          | Depth(mm)   | Texture | Color     | Consistence | Crack | Concretion | Mottling | Gravel                                    | Vegetation            | pH  | Organic Matter % | Avail.P (ppm) | Avail.K (ppm) | E.C. (mahos/cm) | Clay (%) | Silt (%) | Sand (%) | Texture |
| 28.        | San Jose | 0-10        | LS      | 5YR 3/4   | SH          | -     | -          | -        | dia. 10-20cm stone, scattered             | Course                | 6.3 | 0.94             | 10.0          | 47.0          | -               | 9.2      | 3.6      | 87.2     | L.S     |
|            |          | 10-60       | SIL     | 7.5YR 4/3 | II          | -     | -          | -        | 2.5YR 5/8 5-10cm stone mottlings abundant | Forest (pasture)      | 6.5 | 0.0              | 11.0          | 20.0          | -               | 39.2     | 13.6     | 47.2     | CS      |
|            |          | 60-100      | CL      | 2.5YR 6/2 | VII         | -     | -          | -        | do                                        | do                    | 6.7 | 0.0              | 11.0          | 5.0           | -               | 31.2     | 45.6     | 23.2     | CL      |
| 29.        | Trito    | 0-20        | SH      | 7.5YR 4/2 | SH          | -     | -          | -        | -                                         | Natural               | 6.6 | 2.41             | 30.0          | 150.0         | 0.36            | 39.2     | 47.6     | 17.2     | L       |
|            |          | 20-85       | SH      | 7.5YR 2/1 | SH          | -     | -          | -        | -                                         | grass pasture         | 6.9 | 0.94             | 14.5          | 110.0         | 0.15            | 31.2     | 51.6     | 25.4     | L       |
|            |          | 85-100      | L       | 5YR 3/3   | II          | -     | -          | -        | -                                         | -                     | 6.9 | 0.94             | 10.0          | 120.0         | 0.13            | 25.2     | 49.4     | 39.2     | L       |
|            |          | 0-20        | SL      | 7.5YR 3/2 | S           | -     | -          | -        | -                                         | Fallow (Plowed field) | 6.7 | 1.74             | 41.0          | 100           | 0.65            | 13.2     | 47.6     | 39.2     | L       |
| 30.        | Zapote   | 20-80       | L       | 7.5YR 4/6 | S           | -     | -          | -        | 1-2mm Fe mottling little                  | -                     | 6.9 | 0.94             | 11.0          | 70            | 0.23            | 15.2     | 47.6     | 37.2     | L       |
|            |          | 80-100      | LS      | 7.5YR 3/3 | S           | -     | -          | -        | -                                         | -                     | 7.3 | 0.94             | 10.0          | 125           | 3.30            | 13.2     | 37.6     | 49.2     | LS      |
|            |          | 0-5         | SL      | 5YR 3/2   | SS          | -     | -          | -        | 1-2mm Fe mottlings little                 | -                     | 6.7 | 3.49             | 42.0          | 155.0         | -               | 21.2     | 31.6     | 47.2     | L       |
| 31         | Zapote   | 3-40        | SH      | 5YR 2/3   | II          | -     | -          | -        | -                                         | -                     | 7.2 | 0.94             | 42.0          | 230.0         | -               | 19.6     | 41.0     | 39.4     | L       |
|            |          | 40-100      | SIL     | 5YR 4/2   | II          | -     | -          | -        | -                                         | -                     | 7.2 | 0.94             | 13.0          | 190.0         | -               | 17.6     | 59.0     | 23.4     | LS: 1   |

Remarks: Consistence: SiSoft, H: Hard

18

Table-12 RESULTS OF OBSERVATION AND ANALYSIS OF SAMPLES IN THE SAN JUAN DE FLORES AREA

| Sample No. | Location                     | Depth                                                         | Texture | Color                      | Consistence | Crack         | Concretion                                               | Mottling                | Gravel                            | Vegetation            | Analysis |                    |        |      | Texture |      |      |                |
|------------|------------------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------|---------|----------------------------|-------------|---------------|----------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------|-----------------------------------|-----------------------|----------|--------------------|--------|------|---------|------|------|----------------|
|            |                              |                                                               |         |                            |             |               |                                                          |                         |                                   |                       | PH       | Organic matter (%) | Avil.N | E.C. |         | Clay | Silt | Sand           |
| 41.        | San-Juan de Flores           | 0-10                                                          | SL      | 5YR 3/2                    | SS          | -             | -                                                        | -                       | -                                 | Natural               | 6.8      | 3.83               | 14.5   | 100  | 18.6    | 31.6 | 49.8 | L <sub>s</sub> |
|            |                              | 10-30                                                         | LC      | 5YR 3/3                    | SS          | -             | -                                                        | -                       | 1-3cm gravel little               | Pasture               | 6.9      | 1.14               | 8.0    | 40   | 22.6    | 23.6 | 53.8 | LCS            |
|            |                              | 30-100                                                        | C       | 2.5YR 3/4                  | SH          | -             | Small concretion of CaCO <sub>3</sub> dia. 1-2mm. little | reddish brown mottlings | -                                 | -                     | -        | 6.8                | 1.02   | 2.0  | 50      | 36.6 | 17.6 | 45.8           |
| 42.        | Suyspa (Out of Project area) | 0-20                                                          | SIL     | 7.5YR 3/3                  | SH          | -             | -                                                        | -                       | -                                 | Maize                 | 6.9      | 2.62               | 16.0   | 40   | 24.6    | 31.6 | 43.8 | L              |
|            |                              | 20-55                                                         | LC      | 5YR 2/1                    | SH          | 1-2mm Lt 30cm | Fe, Mn, mottlings little                                 | -                       | -                                 | -                     | 6.5      | 1.00               | 14.5   | 75   | 42.6    | 27.6 | 29.8 | C              |
|            |                              | 55-100                                                        | SIC     | 7.5YR 3/2 H 7.5YR3/1 mixed | H           | -             | Small concretion of CaCO <sub>3</sub> little             | -                       | -                                 | -                     | 6.7      | 2.15               | 28.0   | 125  | 16.6    | 21.6 | 61.8 | LS             |
| 43.        |                              | 0-35                                                          | SL      | 10YR 2/2                   | S           | -             | -                                                        | -                       | -                                 | Fallow (Proved field) | 7.4      | 2.95               | 42.0   | 210  | 28.6    | 15.6 | 55.8 | LCS            |
|            |                              | 35-100                                                        | SIC     | 2.5YR 3/4                  | SH          | -             | CaCO <sub>3</sub> small concretion, little               | -                       | -                                 | -                     | 7.2      | 1.68               | 30.0   | 118  | 30.6    | 45.6 | 23.8 | LS             |
|            |                              | 0-10                                                          | SIL     | 5YR 3/4                    | H           | -             | -                                                        | -                       | -                                 | Fallow (After maize)  | 7.7      | 1.14               | 30.0   | 175  | 46.6    | 35.6 | 17.8 | C              |
| 44.        | Le Pacdn                     | 10-60                                                         | C       | 5YR 2/4                    | H           | -             | -                                                        | -                       | -                                 | -                     | 7.7      | 2.35               | 42.00  | 25   | 52.8    | 27.4 | 19.8 | Heavy C        |
|            |                              | 60-100                                                        | C       | 2.5YR 3/4                  | H           | -             | -                                                        | -                       | -                                 | -                     | 7.7      | 2.35               | 42.00  | 25   | 52.8    | 27.4 | 19.8 | Heavy C        |
|            |                              | 0-25                                                          | SIL     | 7.5YR 3/4                  | HV          | -             | -                                                        | -                       | 5-15cm stone scattered on surface | -                     | 7.2      | 2.08               | 30.0   | 265  | 15.2    | 21.0 | 63.8 | LS             |
| 45.        |                              | 35-60                                                         | C       | 2.5YR 3/6                  | VH          | -             | -                                                        | -                       | 1-3cm gravel very abundant        | Natural grass pasture | 7.2      | 2.08               | 30.0   | 265  | 15.2    | 21.0 | 63.8 | LS             |
|            |                              | BIRING was obliged to stop at 60cm in depth due to very hard. |         |                            |             |               |                                                          |                         |                                   |                       |          |                    |        |      |         |      |      |                |

Remarks Consistence : SiSoft , Hilland



TABLE III COMPOSITION OF THE SOILS IN THE CHOLUTECAS PLAIN

| Area                              | Land Category             | Taxonomy of Soils |          |             |                         |                                                                            | Family of Soils | Symbol of Soils | Average (ha) | Percentage to the total area (%) | Remarks |
|-----------------------------------|---------------------------|-------------------|----------|-------------|-------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------|-----------------|--------------|----------------------------------|---------|
|                                   |                           | Order             | Suborder | Great Group | Subgroup                |                                                                            |                 |                 |              |                                  |         |
|                                   |                           | Inceptisols       | Tropert  | Ustroperts  | Fluventic Ustropept     |                                                                            |                 |                 |              |                                  |         |
| Right Bank of the Choluteca Plain | Alluvial (Plain/or delta) | Inceptisols       | Tropert  | Ustroperts  | Fluventic Ustropept     | Pine loam, mixed, slope of 1-2 %                                           | L1              | 410             | 1.1 (2.4)    | Well drained soils               |         |
|                                   | do                        | Entisols          | Fluents  | Ustifluents | Typic Ustifluent        | Thick loam, mixed, slope of 0.5-3 %                                        | L1t             | 1,900           | 5.2 (11.2)   | do                               |         |
|                                   | do                        | Mollisols         | Ustolls  | Haplustolls | Fluventic Haplustoll    | Pine loam, mixed, slope of 0-2 %                                           | Jd              |                 |              | drained soils                    |         |
|                                   | do                        | Mollisols         | Ustolls  | Haplustolls | Aquic Haplustoll        | Pine loam, mixed, slope of 0-2 %                                           | Gt              | 12,140          | 33.5 (71.3)  | Imperfect drained soils          |         |
|                                   | do                        | Mollisols         | Ustolls  | Haplustolls | Fluventic Haplustoll    | Pine sandy clayey loam, mixed, isohyperthermic, slope of 0-2 %             | Mn              |                 |              | do                               |         |
|                                   | do                        | Mollisols         | Ustolls  | Haplustolls | Fluvaquentic Haplustall | Pine loam, mixed, isohyperthermic, slope of 0-2 %                          | Pq              |                 |              | do                               |         |
| Terrace                           |                           | Vertisols         | Usterts  | Pollusterts | Typic Pollustert        | Pine clay, montmorinitic, isohyperthermic, slope of 0.5-2 %                | Tt              | 1,410           | 3.9 (8.3)    | Imperfect drained soils          |         |
| do                                |                           | Alfisols          | Ustalfs  | Haplustalf  | Aquic Haplustalf        | Pine sandy loam, fragmental, mixed, isohyperthermic, slope of 1-4 %        | Ch 1,           | 90              | 0.3 (0.5)    | do                               |         |
| Mountain                          |                           | Alfisols          | Ustalfs  | Haplustalf  | Udic Haplustalf         | Fragmental sandy loam, fine loam mixed, isohyperthermic, slope of 15-30 %  | G1-Sm           | 300             | 0.8 (1.7)    | do                               |         |
| Hill                              |                           | Alfisols          | Ustalfs  | Haplustalf  | Udic Haplustalf         | do                                                                         | G1-GC3          |                 |              | do                               |         |
| Mountain                          |                           | Alfisols          | Ustalfs  | Haplustalf  | Udic Haplustalf         | do                                                                         | G1-Cr           |                 |              | do                               |         |
| Others                            |                           |                   |          |             |                         |                                                                            |                 | 780             | 2.1 (4.6)    | River, river bed, pond           |         |
| Sub-total                         |                           |                   |          |             |                         |                                                                            |                 | 17,030          | 46.9         |                                  |         |
| Left bank of the Choluteca Plain  | Alluvial (Plain/or delta) | Inceptisols       | Troperts | Ustropert   | Fluventic Ustropept     | Pine loam, mixed, isohyperthermic, slope of 1-2 %                          | L1              | 180             | 0.5 (0.9)    | Well drained soils               |         |
| Plain                             | do                        | Entisols          | Fluvent  | Ustifluent  | Typic Ustifluent        | Thick loam, mixed, slope of 0.5-3 %                                        | L1t             | 1,560           | 4.3 (8.1)    | do                               |         |
| do                                | do                        | Mollisols         | Ustolls  | Haplustolls | Fluventic Haplustoll    | Pine loam, mixed, isohyperthermic, slope of 0-2 %                          | Jd              |                 |              | Moderately well drained soils    |         |
| do                                | do                        | Mollisols         | Ustolls  | Haplustolls | Aquic Haplustoll        | Pine loam, mixed, isohyperthermic slope of 0-2 %                           | Gt              | 4,000           | 11.0 (20.8)  | Imperfect drained soils          |         |
| do                                | do                        | Mollisols         | Ustolls  | Haplustolls | Fluventic Haplustoll    | Pine sandy clayey loam, mixed, isohyperthermic, slope of 0-2 %             | Mn              |                 |              | do                               |         |
| do                                | do                        | Mollisols         | Ustolls  | Haplustoll  | Fluvaquentic Haplustoll | Pine loam, mixed, isohyperthermic, slope of 0-2 %                          | Pq              |                 |              | Imperfect drained soils          |         |
| do                                | do                        | Mollisols         | Ustolls  | Haplustoll  | Fluvaquentic Haplaquoll | Pine loamy clay, mixed, isohyperthermic, slope of 0-1 %                    | Ps              |                 |              | Poor drained soils               |         |
| Terrace                           |                           | Alfisols          | Ustalfs  | Haplustalf  | Aquic Haplustalf        | Pine sandy loam, fragmental, mixed, isohyperthermic, slope of 1-4 %        | CH1, CH2        |                 |              | Imperfect drained soils          |         |
| do                                | do                        | Alfisols          | Ustalfs  | Aqualfs     | Vertic Tropaqualf       | Pine loam, skeletal, mixed, isohyperthermic, slope of 1-2 %                | Mc              | 11,760          | 32.4 (61.0)  | do                               |         |
| do                                | do                        | Ultisols          | Ustalfs  | Pateustalf  | Udic Pateustalf         | Pine loam, mixed, isohyperthermic, slope of 2-7 %                          | Sp              | 320             | 0.9 (1.7)    | do                               |         |
| do                                | do                        | Vertisols         | Usterts  | Pollustert  | Typic Pollustert        | Pine clay, montmorinitic, isohyperthermic, slope of 0.5-2 %                | Tt              | 290             | 0.8 (1.5)    | do                               |         |
| Hill                              |                           | Alfisols          | Ustalfs  | Haplustalf  | Udic Haplustalf         | Pine sandy loam, mixed, isohyperthermic, slope of 7-12 %                   | Chp-Cr          | 630             | 1.7 (3.3)    | do                               |         |
| do                                | do                        | Alfisols          | Ustalfs  | Haplustalf  | Udic Haplustalf         | Fragmental, sandy loam, fine loam, mixed isohyperthermic, slope of 15-30 % | G1-Sm           | 160             | 0.5 (0.8)    | do                               |         |
| Others                            |                           |                   |          |             |                         |                                                                            |                 | 370             | 1.0 (1.9)    | River, pond                      |         |
| Sub-total                         |                           |                   |          |             |                         |                                                                            |                 | 19,270          | 53.1         |                                  |         |
| Total                             |                           |                   |          |             |                         |                                                                            |                 | 36,300          | 100.0        |                                  |         |

1/ ( ) : percentage in each bank

Table-B: COMPOSITION OF SOILS IN SAN JUAN DE FLORES VALLEY

| Existing Area<br>(Irrigated Area) | Taxonomy of Soils |          |              |                            | Family of Soils                                                       | Symbol<br>of Soils | Average<br>(ha) | Percentage<br>to the<br>total area(%) | Remarks                    |
|-----------------------------------|-------------------|----------|--------------|----------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------|-----------------|---------------------------------------|----------------------------|
|                                   | Order             | Suborder | Great Group  | Sub-group                  |                                                                       |                    |                 |                                       |                            |
| Alluvial                          | Entisols          | Fluvents | Ustifluvents | Typic Ustifluvent          | Thick loam, mixed, isohyperthermic,<br>slope of 0.5-3 %               | Lit                | 340             | 19.5<br>(25.4)                        | Well drained<br>soils      |
| do                                | Mollisols         | Ustolls  | Haplustoll   | Aquic Haplustoll           | Fine loam, mixed, isohyperthermic,<br>slope of 0-2 %                  | Gt                 | 830             | 47.7<br>(61.9)                        | Imperfect drained<br>soils |
| do                                | Mollisols         | Ustolls  | Haplustoll   | Fluvaquentic<br>Haplustoll | Fine loam, mixed, isohyperthermic,<br>slope of 0-2 %                  | Pq                 |                 |                                       | do                         |
| Terrace                           | Alfisols          | Ustalfs  | Haplustalf   | Aquic Haplustalf           | Fine sandy loam, fragmental, mixed<br>isohyperthermic, slope of 1-4 % | Chl                | 170             | 9.8<br>(12.7)                         | Imperfect drained<br>soils |
| Sub-total                         |                   |          |              |                            |                                                                       |                    | <u>1,340</u>    | <u>77.0</u>                           |                            |
| Expanded area                     | Entisols          | Fluvents | Ustifluvent  | Typic Ustifluvent          | Thick loam, mixed, isohyperthermic,<br>slope of 0.5-3 %               | Lit                | 60              | 3.4<br>(15.0)                         | Well drained<br>soils      |
| do                                | Mollisols         | Ustolls  | Haplustoll   | Aquic Haplustoll           | Fine loam, mixed, isohyperthermic,<br>slope of 0-2 %                  | Gt                 | 310             | 17.8<br>(77.5)                        | Imperfect drained<br>soils |
| do                                | Mollisols         | Ustolls  | Haplustoll   | Fluvaquentic<br>Haplustoll | Fine loam, mixed, isohyperthermic<br>slope of 0-2 %                   | Pq                 |                 |                                       | do                         |
| Terrace                           | Alfisols          | Ustalfs  | Haplustalf   | Aquic Haplustalf           | Fine sandy loam, fragmental, mixed<br>isohyperthermic, slope of 1-4 % | Chl                | 30              | 1.8<br>(7.5)                          | do                         |
| Sub-total                         |                   |          |              |                            |                                                                       |                    | <u>400</u>      | <u>23.0</u>                           |                            |
| Total                             |                   |          |              |                            |                                                                       |                    | <u>1,740</u>    | <u>100.0</u>                          |                            |

Table-B5 COMPOSITION OF SOILS IN THE MIDDLE CHOLUTECA VALLEYS

| Area          | Land Category | Taxonomy of Soils |          |              |                      | Family of Soils                                                     | Symbol of soil | Acreage (ha) | Percentage to the total area(%) | Remarks                 |
|---------------|---------------|-------------------|----------|--------------|----------------------|---------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------|--------------|---------------------------------|-------------------------|
|               |               | Order             | Suborder | Great Group  | Sub-group            |                                                                     |                |              |                                 |                         |
| Maroltes area | Alluvial      | Inceptisols       | Tropept  | Ustropept    | Fluventic Ustropept  | Fine loam, mixed, isohyperthermic slope of 1-2 %                    | Ll             | 290          | 13.4 (82.9)                     | Well drained soils      |
|               | do            | Entisols          | Fluvents | Ustifluvents | Typic Ustifluent     | Thick loam, mixed, isohyperthermic slope of 0.5-3 %                 | Llt            | 40           | 1.8 (11.4)                      | do                      |
|               | Terrace       | Alfisols          | Ustalfs  | Haplustalf   | Aquic Haplustalf     | Fine sandy loam, fragmental, mixed, isohyperthermic, slope 1-4 %    | Chl            | 20           | 0.9 (5.7)                       | Imperfect drained soil  |
|               | Sub-total     |                   |          |              |                      |                                                                     |                | 350          | 16.1                            |                         |
| Orocopia area | Alluvial      | Inceptisols       | Tropept  | Ustropept    | Fluventic Ustropept  | Fine loam, mixed, isohyperthermic, slope of 1-2 %                   | Ll             | 470          | 21.6 (29.0)                     | Well drained soil       |
|               | do            | Entisols          | Fluvents | Ustifluvents | Typic Ustifluent     | Thick loam, mixed, isohyperthermic, slope of 0.5-3 %                | Llt            | 220          | 10.1 (13.6)                     | do                      |
|               | do            | Mollisols         | Ustolls  | Haplustoll   | Fluventic Haplustoll | Fine loam, mixed, isohyperthermic, slope of 0-2 %                   | Jd             | 330          | 15.1 (20.4)                     | Imperfect drained soil  |
|               | do            | Mollisols         | Ustolls  | Haplustoll   | Fluventic Haplustoll | Fine loam, mixed, isohyperthermic, slope of 0-2 %                   | Pq             |              |                                 |                         |
| Terrace       |               | Ultisols          | Ustult   | Palustults   | Udic Palustults      | Fine loam, mixed, isohyperthermic, slope of 2-7 %                   | Sp             | 110          | 5.0 (6.8)                       | do                      |
|               | do            | Alfisols          | Ustalf   | Haplustalf   | Aquic Haplustalf     | Fine sandy loam, fragmental, mixed, isohyperthermic, slope of 1-4 % | Chl            | 180          | 8.3 (11.1)                      | do                      |
|               | do            | Alfisols          | Ustalf   | Aqualf       | Aeric Tropequalf     | Fine loam, strong, mixed isohyperthermic, slope of 2-7 %            | Ml             | 50           | 2.3 (3.1)                       | do                      |
|               | do            | Vertisols         | Usterts  | Pollusters   | Typic Belluster      | Fine clay, montmorinitic, isohyperthermic, slope of 0.5-2 %         | Tt             | 260          | 11.9 (16.0)                     | do                      |
| Sub-total     |               |                   |          |              |                      |                                                                     |                | 1,620        | 74.3                            |                         |
|               |               |                   |          |              |                      |                                                                     |                | 210          | 9.6 (100.0)                     | Moderately drained soil |
| Oropoll area  |               |                   |          |              |                      |                                                                     |                | 210          | 9.6                             |                         |
|               | Sub-total     |                   |          |              |                      |                                                                     |                | 2,100        | 100.0                           |                         |

Table B6 SPECIFICATION FOR LAND CLASSIFICATION

(USBR)

| Land Characteristics                                     | Class 1                                                                                                      | Class 2                                                                                                   | Class 3                                                                                                   |
|----------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <u>Texture</u>                                           | Sandy loam to friable clay loam                                                                              | Loamy sand to permeable clay                                                                              | Loamy sand to permeable clay                                                                              |
| <u>Depth</u>                                             | 90 cm, plus good free working soil                                                                           | 60 cm, plus free working soil                                                                             | 45 cm, plus good free working soil                                                                        |
| <u>To sand, gravel, Cobbles</u>                          | of fine sandy loam or finer, or 105 cm of sandy loam                                                         | of fine sandy loam or finer, or 75 cm-90 cm of sandy loam to loamy sand                                   | of fine sandy loam or finer, or 60 cm to 75 cm of coarser textured soil                                   |
| <u>To shale, raw soil from shale or similar material</u> | 150 cm plus or 135 cm with minimum of 15 cm of gravel overlying impervious material or sandy loam throughout | 120 cm or 105 cm with minimum 15 cm of gravel overlying impervious material or loamy sand throughout      | 105 plus or 90 cm with minimum of 15 cm of gravel overlying impervious material or loamy sand throughout  |
| <u>To penetrable lime zone</u>                           | 45 cm with 150 cm penetrable                                                                                 | 35 cm with 120 cm penetrable                                                                              | 25 cm with 90 cm penetrable                                                                               |
| <u>Alkalinity</u>                                        | PH less than 9.0 unless soil is calcareous, total salts are low and evidence of black alkali is absent       | PH 9.0 or less, unless soil is calcareous, total salts are low and evidence of black alkali is absent     | PH 9.0 or less, unless soil is calcareous, total salts are low and evidence of black alkali is absent     |
| <u>Salinity</u>                                          | Total salts not to exceed 0.2%. May be higher in open permeable soils and under good drainage conditions.    | Total salts not to exceed 0.5%. May be higher in open permeable soils and under good drainage conditions. | Total salts not to exceed 0.5%. May be higher in open permeable soils and under good drainage conditions. |

| Land Characteristics                                                                                                                                                                                                    | Class 1                                                                                              | Class 2                                                                                                                                                            | Class 3                                                                                                                                                              |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <u>Topography</u>                                                                                                                                                                                                       |                                                                                                      |                                                                                                                                                                    |                                                                                                                                                                      |
| <u>Slopes</u>                                                                                                                                                                                                           | Smooth slopes up to 4% in general gradient in reasonably large size bodies sloping in the same place | Smooth slopes up to 8% in general gradient in reasonable large size bodies sloping in the same plane; or rougher slopes which are less than 4% in general gradient | Smooth slopes up to 12% in general gradient in reasonably large sized bodies sloping in the same plane; or rougher slopes which are less than 8% in general gradient |
| <u>Surface</u>                                                                                                                                                                                                          | Even enough to require only small amount of leveling and no heavy grading.                           | Moderate grading required, but in amount found feasible at reasonable cost in comparable irrigated area                                                            | Heavy and expensive grading required in spots but in amount found feasible in comparable irrigated areas                                                             |
| <u>Cover</u><br>(loose rocks and vegetation)                                                                                                                                                                            | Insufficient to modify productivity or cultural practices, or clearing cost small                    | Sufficient to reduce productivity and interferes with cultural practices. Clearing required but at moderate cost                                                   | Present in sufficient amounts to require expensive but feasible clearing                                                                                             |
| Class 4                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |                                                                                                      |                                                                                                                                                                    |                                                                                                                                                                      |
| Includes lands having excessive deficiencies and restricted utility but which special economic and engineering studies have shown to be irrigable.                                                                      |                                                                                                      |                                                                                                                                                                    |                                                                                                                                                                      |
| Class 5                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |                                                                                                      |                                                                                                                                                                    |                                                                                                                                                                      |
| Includes land which will require additional economic and engineering studies to determine their irrigability and lands classified as temporarily nonproductive pending construction of corrective works and reclamation |                                                                                                      |                                                                                                                                                                    |                                                                                                                                                                      |
| Class 6                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |                                                                                                      |                                                                                                                                                                    |                                                                                                                                                                      |
| Includes land which do not meet the minimum requirements of the next higher class mapped in a particular survey and small areas of arable land lying within larger bodies of nonarable land.                            |                                                                                                      |                                                                                                                                                                    |                                                                                                                                                                      |

Table-B8 LAND CAPABILITY CLASSIFICATION IN THE CHOLUTECA PLAIN

| <u>Land Class</u>      | <u>Western Plain</u> |              | <u>Eastern Plain</u> |              | <u>Total</u>  |              |
|------------------------|----------------------|--------------|----------------------|--------------|---------------|--------------|
| Class I                | 6,740 ha             | 30.0%        | 110 ha               | 0.8%         | 6,850 ha      | 18.9%        |
| Class II               | 6,750                | 30.1         | 1,420                | 10.2         | 8,170         | 22.5         |
| Class III              | 7,590                | 33.9         | 9,650                | 69.4         | 17,240        | 47.5         |
| Class IV               | 130                  | 0.6          | 2,200                | 15.8         | 2,330         | 6.5          |
| Class VI               | 260                  | 1.2          | 300                  | 2.1          | 560           | 1.5          |
| River,<br>viberbedetc. | 930                  | 4.2          | 220                  | 1.6          | 1,150         | 3.1          |
| Total                  | <u>22,400</u>        | <u>100.0</u> | <u>13,900</u>        | <u>100.0</u> | <u>36,300</u> | <u>100.0</u> |

Table-B8 LAND CAPABILITY CLASSIFICATION IN SAN JUAN DE FLORES VALLEY

| <u>Land Class</u> | <u>Area</u>     | <u>%</u>   |
|-------------------|-----------------|------------|
| Class I           | 340 ha          | 19.5       |
| Class II          | 640             | 36.8       |
| Class III         | 760             | 43.7       |
| Class VI          | -               | -          |
| Total             | <u>1,740 ha</u> | <u>100</u> |

SOIL MAP OF SAN JUAN DE FLORES PROJECT AREA

LEGENT

| Mapping Symbol | Soil Classification          | Area  |     |
|----------------|------------------------------|-------|-----|
|                |                              | ha    | %   |
| (Lii)          | Typic Ustifluvents - Entisol | 440   | 23  |
| (Pq)           | Fluvoquentic Hapustall       | 1,140 | 65  |
| (Gi)           | Aquic Hapustall              |       |     |
| (Ch)           | Aquic Haplustall             | 200   | 11  |
|                | Udic Paleustall              |       |     |
| Total          |                              | 1,740 | 100 |

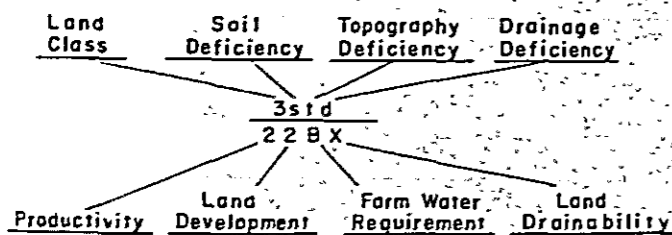
Remarks ; ● No. 41-45  
Location of pits

LAND CAPABILITY MAP OF SAN JUAN DE FLORES PROJECT AREA

LEGENT

| Mapping Symbol | Land Classification | Area  |       |
|----------------|---------------------|-------|-------|
|                |                     | ha    | %     |
| (Symbol)       | Class I             | 340   | 19.5  |
| (Symbol)       | Class II            | 640   | 36.8  |
| (Symbol)       | Class III           | 760   | 43.7  |
| (Symbol)       | Class VI            |       |       |
| Total          |                     | 1,740 | 100.0 |

EXSAMPLE OF STANDARD MAPPING SYMBOL



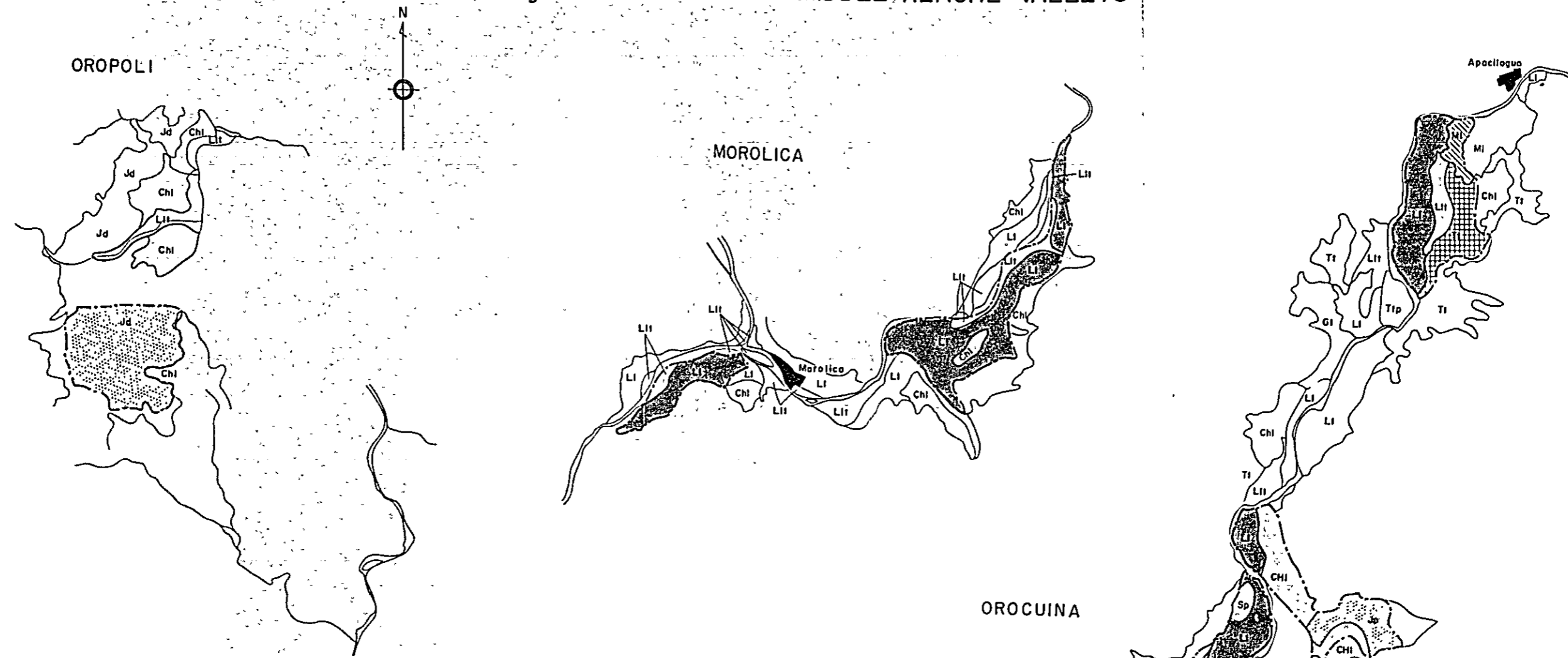
Productivity and Development : 1,2,3,4 or 6 denoting land class level factor, such as : Class 2 productivity, class 2 development cost - "22"  
 Farm Water Requirement : A - Low, B - Medium, C - High.  
 Land Drainability : X - Good, Y - Restrict, C - Poor or negligible.

Fig.-B1 SOIL AND LAND CAPABILITY MAP OF SAN JUAN DE FLORES VALLEY

SCALE 0 1 2 3 4 5

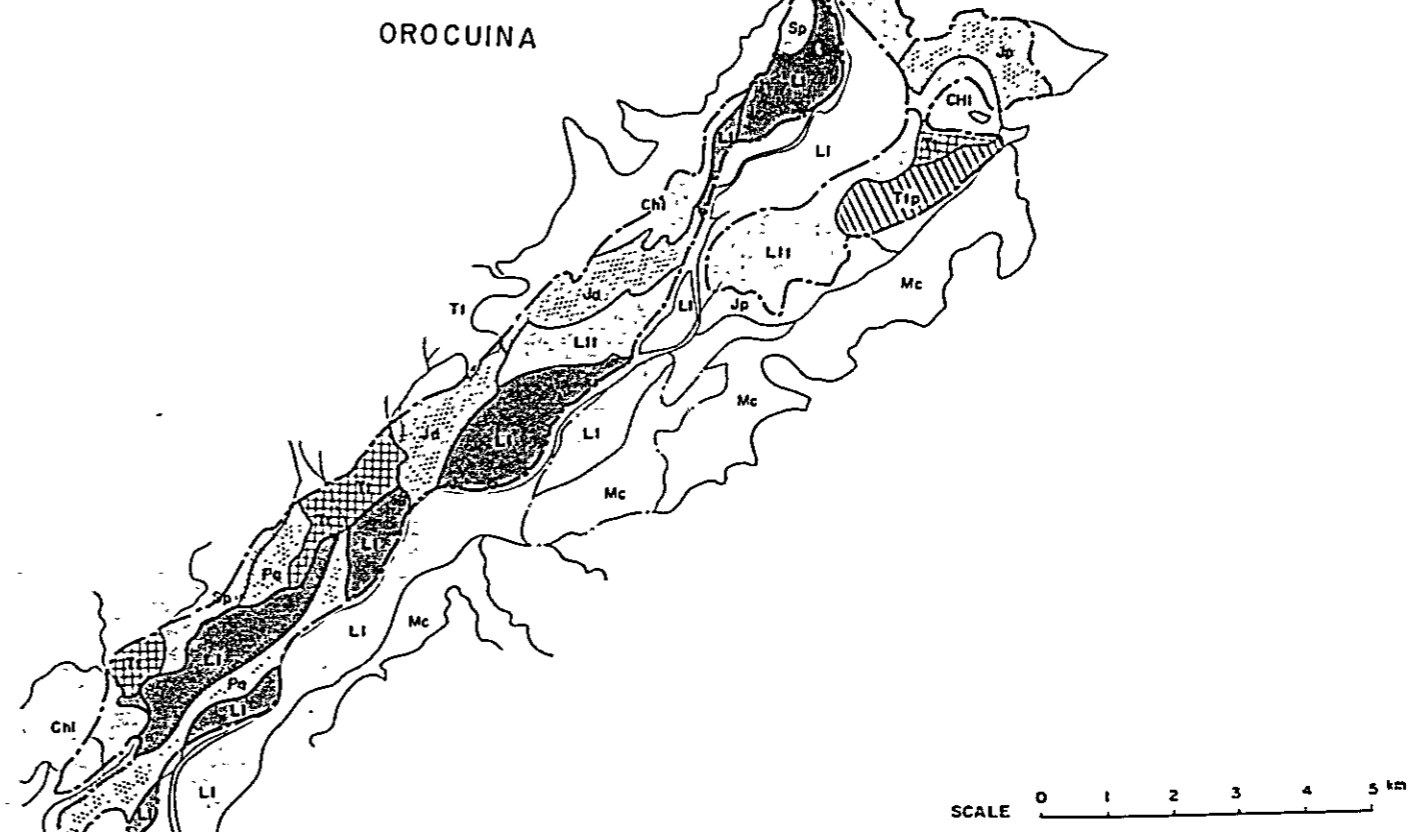
|                                                                                                                                  |                                                                              |                                        |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------|
| GOVERNMENT OF THE REPUBLIC OF HONDURAS<br>MINISTRY OF NATURAL RESOURCES<br>AGRICULTURAL DEVELOPMENT IN THE CHOLUTECA RIVER BASIN | TITLE OF DRAWING<br>SOIL AND LAND CAPABILITY MAP OF SAN JUAN DE FLORES VALLE |                                        |
|                                                                                                                                  | DWG NO<br>1104                                                               | JAPAN INTERNATIONAL COOPERATION AGENCY |

Fig.-B2 SOIL MAP OF MIDDLE REACHE VALLEYS



LEGEND

| Mapping Symbol | Soil Classification              | Orocuina     |              | Morolica   |              | Oropoli    |              | Total        |              |
|----------------|----------------------------------|--------------|--------------|------------|--------------|------------|--------------|--------------|--------------|
|                |                                  | ha           | %            | ha         | %            | ha         | %            | ha           | %            |
| (LII)          | Typic Ustifluent - Entisol       | 220          | 13.6         | 40         | 11.4         | —          | —            | 260          | 11.9         |
| (LI)           | Fluventic Ustropept - Inceptisol | 470          | 29.0         | 290        | 82.9         | —          | —            | 760          | 34.9         |
| (Jd)           | Fluventic Haplustoll             | 330          | 20.4         | —          | —            | 210        | 100.0        | 540          | 24.8         |
| (Pq)           | Fluvaquentic Haplustoll          |              |              |            |              |            |              |              |              |
| (Sp)           | Udic Paleustoll - Ultisol        | 110          | 6.8          | —          | —            | —          | —            | 110          | 5.0          |
| (Ti)           | Typic Pellustert                 | 260          | 16.0         | —          | —            | —          | —            | 260          | 11.9         |
| (Tip)          | Typic Pellustert                 |              |              |            |              |            |              |              |              |
| (ChI)          | Aquic Haplustalf                 | 230          | 14.2         | 20         | 5.7          | —          | —            | 250          | 11.5         |
| (MI)           | Aeric Tropaqualf                 |              |              |            |              |            |              |              |              |
| <b>Total</b>   |                                  | <b>1,620</b> | <b>100.0</b> | <b>350</b> | <b>100.0</b> | <b>210</b> | <b>100.0</b> | <b>2,180</b> | <b>100.0</b> |



|                                                                                                                                     |                                   |                                         |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------|-----------------------------------------|
| GOVERNMENT OF THE REPUBLIC OF HONDURAS<br>MINISTRY OF NATURAL RESOURCES<br>AGRICULTURAL DEVELOPMENT<br>IN THE CHOLUTECA RIVER BASIN | TITLE OF DRAWING                  |                                         |
|                                                                                                                                     | SOIL MAP OF MIDDLE REACHE VALLEYS |                                         |
|                                                                                                                                     | DWG. NO.                          | JAPAN INTERNATIONAL COOPERATION AGENCY. |
|                                                                                                                                     | 1102                              |                                         |



**ANNEX C**

**DAM SITE GEOLOGY AND CONSTRUCTION MATERIAL**

C DAM SITE GEOLOGY AND CONSTRUCTION MATERIAL

TABLE OF CONTENTS

|                                                       | Page |
|-------------------------------------------------------|------|
| C1 DAM SITE GEOLOGY .....                             | C1   |
| C1.1 General Geology .....                            | C1   |
| C1.2 Geological Investigations Performed .....        | C2   |
| C1.3 Geology of Zorrillo Damsite .....                | C3   |
| C1.4 Geology of San Fernando Damsite .....            | C4   |
| C1.5 Geology of Morolica Damsite .....                | C8   |
| C1.5.1 Morolica I (the upstream site) .....           | C8   |
| C1.5.2 Morolica II (the downstream site) .....        | C10  |
| C1.6 Geology of Intake Weir Sites .....               | C12  |
| C1.6.1 Las Basas .....                                | C12  |
| C1.6.2 El Papalón .....                               | C13  |
| C1.7 Reservoir Geology .....                          | C14  |
| C1.7.1 Zorrillo .....                                 | C14  |
| C1.7.2 San Fernando .....                             | C15  |
| C1.7.3 Morolica .....                                 | C15  |
| C2 CONSTRUCTION MATERIAL                              |      |
| C2.1 Zorrillo and San Fernando Damsites .....         | C16  |
| C2.1.1 Concrete aggregate .....                       | C16  |
| C2.1.2 Material for fill type dam .....               | C16  |
| C2.2 Morolica II .....                                | C16  |
| C2.2.1 Concrete aggregate .....                       | C16  |
| C2.2.2 Material for fill type dam .....               | C17  |
| C2.3 Las Basas and El Panalón Weir Site .....         | C17  |
| C2.4 Embankment Material for the Irrigation Canal ... | C18  |

LIST OF TABLE

|                                                                                              | Page |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|
| C1 RESULTS OF LABORATORY ROCK TESTS OF DRILL CORE<br>SAMPLES FROM SAN FERNANDO DAMSITE ..... | C19  |

LIST OF FIGURES

|                                                           | Page |
|-----------------------------------------------------------|------|
| C1 GEOLOGICAL MAP<br>ZORRILLO DAMSITE .....               | C20  |
| C2 GEOLOGICAL MAP<br>MOROLICA I DAMSITE .....             | C21  |
| C3 GEOLOGICAL MAP<br>MOROLICA II DAMSITE .....            | C22  |
| C4 GEOLOGICAL PROFILE<br>MOROLICA I and II DAMSITES ..... | C23  |

## Cl. DAM SITE GEOLOGY

### Cl.1 General Geology

Geological basement of Honduras is an undifferentiated Paleozoic metamorphic rocks, which form exposed zones in the northern and eastern areas of the country. In the middle part of these areas, the surface of the Paleozoic basement is depressed and covered by Mesozoic sedimentary series. These extensive areas of pre-Tertiary rocks which cover almost two-third of the country are dissected by the northerly river systems pouring into the Caribbean Sea. On the other hand, the south-western area of the country is extensively covered with Tertiary volcanic rocks, which form highlands of several hundred meters to more than 1500 m in elevation. Drainage systems are south bound in the most parts of this Tertiary zone, except for its north-western part.

The Choluteca river pouring into the Gulf of Fonseca on the southern coast of Honduras is located in the eastern part of the Tertiary zone. The Choluteca river, originating at the ridges with some 1400 - 2000 m of ground height in M. Yer ba Buena to the south of Tegucigalpa, takes its course first to the north through the city of Tegucigalpa, then to the east to San Juan de Flores, and to the south-east to the vicinity of Oropoli, and finally to the south-west toward the Choluteca plain. In the easterly course to San Juan de Flores, especially in the section of about 8 km downstream from the Hernando Lopez bridge on the highway to Olancho, a deep narrow gorge with very steep slopes on both banks is formed, while the valley is fairly wide open in the other sections.

The Tertiary rocks which occupy the most part of the basin are composed dominantly of acidic pyroclastic rocks of various grain sizes, ranging from volcanic breccia to fine tuff, some of which are welded. Lava flows of rhyolite, andesite and basalt are also prevalent member of the Tertiary zone. Obsidian is occasionally included. The pyroclastic rocks are, in general, horizontally bedding or mildly folding. Two trends of faulting, NW-SE to NWW-SEE and NE-SW, are dominant.

Other than the Tertiary rocks (Jutiapa formation), a narrow belt of Jurassic-Cretaceous sedimentary rock formations of conglomerate, sandstone, shale, limestone and other calcareous rocks are developed through the ridge between the basin of Talanga and the Choluteca river, and through San Juan de Flores area to the eastern part of Tegucigalpa.

#### C1.2 Geological Investigations Performed

Surface geological investigations were performed in the proposed damsites and surrounding areas of Zorrillo, San Fernando, Morolica I (the upstream site) and Morolica II (the downstream site), as well as at two alternative intake weir sites at Las Basas and El Papalon. Construction material surveys were also conducted. Geological maps were prepared for the four alternative damsites. Geological maps for Zorrillos, Morolica I and Morolica II damsites are shown in Fig.-C1, Fig.-C2 and Fig.-C3, respectively. A geological map for San Fernando damsite is shown in Drawing No.1201 of the main report.

Core drillings were performed and water pressure tests (packer tests) were made in some of the drill holes as tabulated below:

| Site         | Location           | Hole No. | Depth (m) | Water pressure test (section) |
|--------------|--------------------|----------|-----------|-------------------------------|
| San Fernando | Left bank EL.835m  | SF-1     | 31.4      | 2                             |
|              | Left bank EL.770m  | SF-2     | 61.0      | 7                             |
|              | Right bank EL.835m | SF-3     | 48.7      |                               |
| Morolica I   | Right bank EL.255m | MI-1     | 30.5      |                               |
|              | Right bank EL.267m | MI-2     | 61.0      |                               |
|              | River bed EL.175m  | MI-3     | 30.5      |                               |
| Morolica II  | River bed EL.150m  | MII-1    | 30.5      | 2                             |
| Las Basas    | Right bank EL.49m  | B-1      | 16.8      |                               |
| El Papalon   | River bed EL.21.5m | P-1      | 15.5      |                               |
|              |                    |          | Total     | 325.9                         |

(Length of a section for water pressure test was 5 m, but a few sections were longer.)

Laboratory rock tests (density, absorption, unconfined compression and tensile strength in Brazilian test) were performed on the drill cores from San Fernando.

### C1.3 Geology of Zorrillo Damsite

#### (1) Location

N14°16'50", W87°10'33". Approximately 500 m downstream from the Hernando Lopez bridge on the highway to Olancho.

#### (2) Topography

The valley is wide open upstream of the Hernando Lopez bridge, whereas it grows narrower with steeper slopes downstream. The river flows to the north north-east at the proposed dams site, where the river bed is at the height around EL.755 m. Slopes on the both banks rise up to EL.810 m within 100 m of horizontal distance from the brink of the river channel. Above EL.810 m, the slopes are milder and rises up to peaks in EL.860 m on the left bank and EL. 880 m on the right bank. The hills are blocked by incising gullies, such as, one named Rio Jucuaire trending NEE-SWW behind the right bank abutment, one trending NW-SE on the downstream right bank, one trending NNW-SSE on the downstream left bank, etc. A saddle dyke is planned on a saddle in the north-western part of the left bank hill.

#### (3) Geology

Rocks in outcrops are rhyolitic welded tuffs which are hard to moderately hard, with bedding plane dipping 10 to 15 degrees southward at the dams site. Vertical joints are strongly developed, with dominant strikes of N55°E, N20°W and E-W. Gullies and saddles as described above are deemed reflecting faults. Hot spring is observed on the right bank of the Choluteca river at about 100 meters upstream of the dams site, where passes a fault line which is supposed to run along the gully Rio Jucuaire on the right bank.

According to the Feasibility Report by IECO in 1968, with core drilling, tuff below EL. 746 m in the river channel has numerous 2-to 4-cm-diameter open voids, seemingly resulted from rock alteration related to hot springs along faults. Also, a bed of tuff of less hardness is observed in EL. 760 - 770 m at the bottom of the gully in the downstream left bank. These show that the rock foundation is not always of homogeneous solidity, but varies in its quality in different horizons.

As the difference of solidity is due to the original nature of rock beds and not due to weathering from surface, it is possible that an underlying bed is softer than the overlying one.

(4) Technical remarks

Though some faults are developed in the area surrounding the damsite, they will not result in any essential difficulties, or can be treated if necessary within a reasonable cost. Problem of very frequent joints and open cracks can be solved by excavation to a reasonable depth (10 to 12 m of depth to groutable tuff, according to the Report in 1968) and foundation grouting. In view of the strength of rocks generally similar to those in the San Fernando damsite as described in the following section and change in hardness of rock by stratum, it is deemed questionable to plan concrete gravity or arch dam at this site. The most appropriate type can be fill dam.

C1.4 Geology of San Fernando Damsite

(1) Location

N14°17'25", W87°09'42". Approximately 2 km downstream from Zorrillo damsite.

(2) Topography

The river bed is at EL. 742 m, with 20 to 30 m in width. The river channel turns its course from northward to eastward at the damsite, with the right bank protruding at the corner. Cliffs with 70° to 80° of inclination, and partly vertical or overhanging, are formed on both banks, up to a terrace at EL. 835 m without terrace deposit. On the left bank, the width of the terrace is only 50 m, and slope rises from the end of the terrace up to EL. 1100 m, while, on the right bank, the terrace has about 200 m in width and the slope behind rises up to more than EL. 1300 m. A short steep gully is formed on the left abutment of the damsite down to EL. 765 m and the rest 23 m of height is a steep rock wall.



There is another gully on the right bank, which starts at the foot of the slope behind the terrace and runs down to reach to the river at about 300 m upstream of the damsite. No water flows are seen in these gullies except for short time runoff at heavy rainfall in the rainy season.

### (3) Geology

Exposed rocks are rhyolitic welded tuffs almost similar to those in the Zorrillo site. Bedding planes strike N-W to  $N20^{\circ}E$  and dip mildly  $10^{\circ}$  to  $15^{\circ}$  to south-east. Vertical joints or joints of steep inclination are developed. Their major trends are N-S/ $90^{\circ}$ ,  $N20 - 25^{\circ}W/75 - 80^{\circ}NE$  and  $E-W/60^{\circ}S$ , that accord with the directions of the river course and the gully on the left bank. Besides these, joints of  $N40^{\circ}E/85^{\circ}SE$  are rather dominant on the right bank. These vertical joints are apt to be open in the upper parts of the cliffs because of stress relief. A fault line is assumed along the gully behind the terrace on the right bank. A geological profile is shown in Drawing No. 1202 of the main report.

In core drilling at Hole No. SF-1 from EL. 835 m on the left bank, slight weatherings are seen at places in the welded tuff to about 22 m in depth and a few openings with brown water stains are encountered at the depths around 23 m and 25 m, though the rock condition is sound enough in general below 15 m in depth. In the shallower zone than 15 m, core recovery was less than 50 % in some sections presumably due to fracturing and friableness of rocks. Water leakage condition shows high value of 18 Lugeon unit at 30 m of depth, where no stable water table is encountered. This is deemed to imply open cracks developing to a considerable depth. However, in so far as the cut-off works against leakage is concerned, treatment by grouting can be effective for every depth of the rock bed. As for the stability for dam foundation, the zone to the depth of 15 m will have to be excavated, except for the case of fill-type dam.

On the right bank, drilling No. SF-3 from the terrace at EL. 835 m revealed that white rhyolitic welded tuff is moderately hard from

the top, but more or less weathered to the bottom of the hole at 48 m of depth, and bears vertically elongated open void with 1 to 10 mm of width at places which are often water-stained. These voids are, however, not always continuous. Below 38 m, some distortion of lamination is observed in rather porous sandy tuff of moderate hardness, and the rock is almost homogeneously stained in light orange colour presumably due to permeation of water. Core recovery and R.Q.D. (Rock Quality Designation, i.e. recovery rate of cylindrical cores not shorter than 10 cm) are generally high except in a few sections where vertical cracks are developed.

According to the drilling No. SF-2 from EL.770m at the end of the short gully on the left bank, that is the spot about 28 m higher than the river bed, core recovery is very low to the depth of 10 m, presumably reflecting weathered and cracky condition in the surfacial zone of the welded tuff, whereas the rock is generally stable enough below 10 m. A noticeable fact is that a thick bed of green altered tuff with very thin shale layers at the top and the bottom is intercalated in the depth from 37.25 m to 50.0 m, that is, in the level 9 to 22 m below the river bed.<sup>1</sup> This altered tuff is horizontally stratified, comparatively dense and massive, but liable to break. It has a tendency of slaking or collapsing when soaked in water in unconfined condition. Its thickness is 12.75 m. This is underlain by solid grey muddy tuff and propylitic tuff. In water pressure tests in the drill hole, leakage is very much to the depth of 30 m, because of open vertical joints, but it decreases to the order of 7 Lugeon unit below 30 m, except for a section (5 m) with 17 Lugeon in the said altered tuff, and further decreases to 3 Lugeon unit in the tuffaceous sandstone and rhyolite below 50 m of depth (EL.715 m).

---

<sup>1</sup>: According to the drilling described in the Report in 1968, this bed was encountered in 7.9 m to 18 m under the river bed. Horizontal change in thickness and height is suggested.

The result of laboratory rock tests is as shown in Table-C1. The shear strengths have been obtained from the results of unconfined compression test and Brazilian test of tensile strength, by the use of envelope of Mohr's circles of stress for compressive failure and tensile failure, or the following formula.

$$S_s = \frac{1}{2} \sqrt{S_c \times S_t}$$

Where, Ss : Shearing strength  
Sc : Compressive strength  
St : Tensile strength

However, these obtained values are of drill core test pieces which are more homogeneous than the actual condition of the rock bed and with no cracks and joints. Therefore, actual value of the rock bed as far larger mass should be considered far less than the test results. Though in-situ shear test has not been done, empirically it is very probable that the in-situ test would give shear strength not more than 10 kg/cm<sup>2</sup> for this condition of rock.

#### (4) Technical remarks

From viewpoint of the strength of foundation, dam type with the least difficulty is fill dam, though it implies some problems such as too steep slopes for abutment of impervious core zone and difficult accessibility of heavy construction machines and also scarcity of fill material. Some difficulties are seen for high concrete gravity dam or arch dam to be constructed on the foundation of strength as above. However, there may still be a possibility for these dam types by adjusting the section of dam or direction of thrust. In any case, the altered tuff bed below the river bed should not be exposed to water by excavation because of its slaky nature. Leakage through open joints or cracks can be cut off by means of grouting.

## C1.5 Geology of Morolica Damsites.

Two alternative sites have been selected for investigation, i.e. Morolica I in the upstream and Morolica II in the downstream. Distance between these two sites is approximately 5 km on a straight line and 7 km along the river channel.

### C1.5.1 Morolica I (the upstream site)

#### (1) Location

N13°32'58", W86°57'00". Approximately 5 km west south-west from the town of Morolica.

#### (2) Topography

A topographic characteristic of this area is the incised meander of the Choluteca river dissected in the basement of Tertiary tuffs, that forms mild slopes on the convex side of the river bend and steep slope or cliff on the concave side by combined downward and lateral erosion. Another topographic feature is well developed river terrace which are seen at the height of around 50 m above the river bed between the two alternative damsites. In the site of Morolica I, a flat is formed at about 100 m in height from the river bed, that is, at EL.270 m - 290 m. The flat on the right bank, which slopes mildly to the upstream direction, is composed of mud flow deposit, and its upstream sloping is deemed due to erosion by a secondary minor water flow on the flat.

The river bed is at EL.175 m at the damsite and is about 100 m wide. Slope on the left bank shows around 45° of inclination up to the narrow flat at EL.280 m. The right bank is steeper in the upstream parts, with more than 50° of inclination and with almost vertical cliffs of the mud flow deposit, whereas it slopes milder in the downstream part with deposits of slumped slope.

#### (3) Geology

Base rock of this site is greenish coloured tuff including angular fragments of andesite and felsitic material, with low or

moderate hardness, which shows N60 - 70°E in strike and 10 - 30°NW of dip. It is exposed on the left bank slope. The tuff is overlain by rhyolite flow which forms the height rising behind the wide flat at EL.270 to 290 m on the right bank. The flat with 200 to 300 m of width and the slope of about 100 m in height between the rhyolite hill and the river brink on the right bank are composed of thick quaternary mud flow deposit which consists of angular to sub-angular debris of rock, mainly of rhyolite, with various sizes up to 50 cm in diameter and large rock blocks of more than 1 m in diameter with unconsolidated silty to sandy matrix of dominantly volcanic ash origin. The left bank is also covered thick by the mud flow in the upstream parts. A geological profile is shown in Fg.-C4.

In drilling No.MI-3 at the river bed, the river deposit with sand-gravels and boulders shows 9 m of thickness and fresh tuff bed is encountered immediately under the river deposit. Mudstone is intercalated below 25 m of depth.

Expecting to encounter solid rock bed within a reasonable depth for dam foundation in view of what appeared outcrops of tuff on the upper parts of the slope on the right bank, two holes MI-1 and MI-2 were drilled on the right bank. However, these drill holes could not reach to the bed rock at the depths of 30 m and 60 m respectively, and the seeming outcrops of tuff is judged as moved rock mass without connection with the basal rock bed.

As a conclusion, it is clear that the surface of the rock bed that can be foundation of dam is very deep under the extensive deposit of soft mud flow and the abutment is far behind the slope in the present topography, on the right bank of the damsite.

#### (4) Technical remarks

Because of the said geological condition on the right bank that will necessitate unreasonably big excavation and dam volume, this site is not recommendable.

C1.5.2 Morolica II (the downstream site)

(1) Location

N13°30'58", W86°59'15". Approximately 10 km west south-west from the town of Morolica and approximately 1 km south from the village of El Potrero.

(2) Topography

The river bed is at EL.150 m and has 200 m to 250 m of width, of which 60 m is the width of the present river channel. The left bank is the north-western slope of the mountain Cerro de Calaboso, 860 m high, and shows around 30° of inclination. The right bank has 45° of slope on the proposed dam axis, and it reaches up to a minor peak at EL.320 m at 250 m of distance from the right rim of the river bed. There is a small depression trending NEE - SWW behind the minor peak and the slope rises again to another peak at EL.500 m. The highest part of the above depression is at EL.290 m. A short gully runs along this depression for about 250 m of distance toward east north-east at first, and then, turning southward, reaches to the Choluteca river at the immediate upstream of the damsite.

(3) Geology

Stratigraphic sequence in the site is as follows :-

|                        |              |
|------------------------|--------------|
| Upper volcanic breccia |              |
| -----                  | unconformity |
| Andesite               |              |
| -----                  | unconformity |
| Lower volcanic breccia |              |
| -----                  | unconformity |
| Tuff                   |              |

The basal tuff is light green or brown coloured, moderately consolidated, partly including small fragments of andesite and felsitic material. Its outcrops are observed only in the area more than 600 m upstream of the proposed dam axis. The lower volcanic breccia consists of angular fragments and blocks of andesite and

rhyolite with diameter ranging from 1 cm to 30 cm, and mostly 4 to 10 cm, with compact matrix of medium to coarse tuffaceous material. It is exposed in the upstream right bank and very partially at the foot of the right bank slope downstream of the dam axis. Also, it is seen captured among the overlying andesite lava. It is deemed that the surface of the lower volcanic breccia lies shallow under the andesite on the right bank, whereas it depressed deep in the river bed and on the left bank. A geological profile is shown in Fig.-C4.

The andesite bed is composed of dark coloured, fine and dense, basic or basaltic andesite and irregularly intercalating dacite. It covers the undulating surface of the lower volcanic breccia as lava flow with 100 to 200 m of thickness, and the area of its distribution along the river is rather limited. Drilling MII-1 at the river bed confirmed the solid andesite-dacite bed, under 11.75 m of river gravel and boulder deposit to the depth of 30 m. Results of water pressure tests show that the rock is fairly water-tight below 20 m of depth (EL.130 m) with Lugeon value less than 4. In the outcrops, joints of vertical or steeply dipping planes and those with very mild southward dips are intensively developed in the andesite. Especially on the right bank, the mild dipping joints are very frequent with 10 to 20 cm of intervals, and surficial rocks are generally loosened presumably due to relief of stress on the steep slope.

The andesite is overlain by the upper volcanic breccia, which is composed of sub-angular fragments and blocks of basalt and andesite, ranging from around 1 cm to 1 m in size with brownish grey tuffaceous material as matrix. The upper volcanic breccia bed lies in the upper part of the slope higher than EL.275 m on the dam axis.

#### (4) Technical remarks :

In case that the dam crest is not higher than EL.250 m, the dam body will wholly be situated within the zone of andesite which is solid enough for foundation of fill-type dam. Because of

loosening in the surficial zone on the right bank slope, and for removing thick talus deposits, deep excavation over 10 m will be required for foundation of impervious core zone. Excavation depth in the river bed is to be about 12 m and that on the left bank will be several meters. The lower volcanic breccia may be encountered at the foot of the right bank. However, this will not cause any essential difficulties for the dam foundation.

#### C1.6 Geology of Intake Weir Sites

##### C1.6.1 Las Basas

###### (1) Location

N13°20'32", W87°09'50". Approximately 5 km north-east from the city of Choluteca.

###### (2) Topography

The site is situated in alluvial plain formed in the wide valley downstream from Orocuina. The river bed is at EL.37 m. Flood plain at the level of EL.50 m is developed in 350 m of width to the left side of the river channel and in 850 m of width to the right side. On the left bank, a low hill rises behind the flood plain, and further behind it, rises another hill up to more than EL.80 m. On the right bank, behind the flood plain develops a flat land which is only 5 to 10 m higher than the flood plain.

###### (3) Geology

The nearest rock outcrop is rhyolitic tuff at the hill about 700 m distant to the left bank side from the river channel. The flood plain is covered by silty to fine sandy material. The river deposit consists of gravels of andesite, rhyolite, basalt and tuffs, including boulders up to about 40 cm in diameter, and sand. Gravel bed is deemed to develop under the fine deposits on the surface of the flood plain. According to the hole No.B-1 drilled at the end of the flood plain close to the river brink on the left bank, the river sand and gravels has 13.7 m of thickness and is underlain



by massive and moderately hard tuff breccia.

(4) Technical remarks

Considering uneconomical deep excavation and large concrete volume required for founding the structure on the bed rock, the weir structure of floating dam type is recommendable.

Cl.6.2 El Papalón

(1) Location

N13° 18' 54", W87° 15' 53". Near the town of El Papalón, approximately 7.8 km west from the city of Choluteca.

(2) Topography

The site is situated in the northern margin of the Choluteca alluvial plain, and the hills of Tertiary tuff and rhyolite are developed on the right (northern) bank. The elevation of the river bed is 21 m, and the width is 100 m. Natural river bank is 5 to 7 m higher than the river bed. Between the hill and the river brink on the right bank, there is a flat with about 150 m of width which gradually rises toward the hill. Flat alluvial plain with around EL.28 m of height develops extensively on the left bank, and there is a small isolated hill with the height of 20 m above the river bed, and the width less than 100 m at the left side brink of the river channel.

(3) Geology

The flat on the right bank is composed of volcanic breccia, but dacitic andesite crops out near the river brink. The isolated hill on the left bank consists of dacitic tuff in the downstream half and of rhyolite in the upstream half portion. Drilling No.P-1 at the river bed, through the river deposit with sand and gravels of andesite, dacite, rhyolite and tuffs up to 15 cm in diameter, reached to weathered andesite at 9.4 m of depth and to solid andesite at 13.1 m. From the above, it is deemed that the

foundation is andesite and rhyolite under the whole river bed to the left bank, on the weir axis, which about to volcanic breccia on the right bank. The alluvial plain on the left bank is covered by silty fine deposits. The surface of the base rock under the alluvial deposits is deemed dipping down toward the south.

(4) Technical remarks

The weir in floating dam type will be worth consideration to evade deep excavation, if the weir is not equipped with any appurtenant structure that may reject possibility of slight tilting. If the structure is to be founded on the rock bed, the weathered andesite at 9.4 m of depth is stable enough for foundation of the low weir structure.

C1.7 Reservoir Geology

C1.7.1 Zorrillo

In case when a dam is constructed at the Zorrillo site, reservoir area is wide open valley with mild inclination of slopes, composed of massive Tertiary tuff. There is no problem of leakage through thin ridges or porous rock beds except in the saddle behind the hill on the left bank of the damsite. The height of the saddle is EL.810 m as against the river bed in the damsite at EL.755 m. Saddle dyke is necessary when high water level of the reservoir is designed higher than the above elevation. White acidic tuff is intensively weathered and weak on the surface, several meters of excavation will be required for the saddle dyke foundation. Though a fault is assumed passing through this saddle, serious problem is not foreseen for water leakage because the saddle ridge is fairly thick with gentle slope of around  $10^{\circ}$ . Grouting for cut-off curtain without much depth will be sufficient. No possibility of large scale sliding or collapse of slope, such as to jeopardize the dam structure, is seen in the wide open valley developing in the reservoir area.

C1.7.2 San Fernando

In case when a dam is constructed at the San Fernando site, the reservoir area will be added to that in case of the Zorrillo site by 2 km of narrow valley between Zorrillo and San Fernando. Within this additional 2 km, there is a slope with coverings of debris and loose rocks on the left bank of the river. However, these coverings are not thick and the possibility of sliding more than very minor, local slips is deemed very little. Serious leakage through the rim of the reservoir is not probable.

C1.7.3 Morolica

Reservoir area is underlain by massive Tertiary tuffs and the valley is generally wide. Surrounding hills are sufficiently thick and no possibility of leakage is seen on the rim of the reservoir. As for sliding, Quaternary mud flow deposit and thick coverings of debris in the downstream area from the town of Morolica should be drawn to attention. Especially, the mud flow deposit in Morolica I site which forms high cliffs will require work for reforming the slope. Close examination of the slope stability of this part will be necessary in the future stage of detailed design, based on further drilling and geophysical exploration.

## C2. CONSTRUCTION MATERIAL

### C2.1 Zorrillo and San Fernando damsites

#### C2.1.1 Concrete aggregate

Sand is obtainable from the river deposit of the Choluteca river in the upstream reaches from the Hernando Lopez bridge where the valley is flat and the river channel is wider.

As for the coarse aggregate, the river gravels are not usable because of tuffaceous soft gravels included at seemingly about 20 %. Hard dacite flow, exposing on the hill of mild slope in the east of the station 27 km (from Tegucigalpa) on the new highway from Tegucigalpa to Talanga, is the nearest source of available coarse aggregate. The thickness of the dacite which develops horizontally is more than 10 m. and estimated quantity is 400,000 cu.m. at least. Distance to the damsite is approximately 10 km, assuming to use the present highway up to La Canāda and to improve a now unused narrow road from La Canāda to the damsite. Another big source of coarse aggregate is a hill in the east of the station 21 km on the said highway where andesite lava flow develops extensively and quantity is more than sufficient for the purpose. Additional 6 km of distance is effected in the latter case.

#### C2.1.2 Material for fill type dam

Rock material is obtained from hard welded tuff bed within 3 km of distance from the damsite. However, as hardness of the welded tuff beds tends to vary, proportion of the usable material to the quantity of excavation may not be very high. Appropriate material for impervious core zone is not found in sufficient quantity within a reasonable distance. Artificial materials, such as asphalt, have to be considered for the impervious zone.

### C2.2 Morolica II

#### C2.2.1 Concrete aggregate

Fine aggregate is obtained from the river deposit of the

Choluteca river in the vicinity of the damsite which has around 10 m of thickness according to the drilling at the damsite. The river gravels are not usable for coarse aggregate because of the soft rock content. Possible quarry site is the slopes of andesite on both banks within 600 m upstream from the dam axis. Evading the area of influence on the structures, such as dam, spillway and diversion tunnel, estimatedly about 4,000,000 cu.m. of quarry rock is available.

#### C2.2.2 Material for fill type dam

The above quarry rock can be utilized for rock material of fill dam. Besides the above, approximately 1,000,000 cu.m. of andesite will be obtained from excavation of spillway. Furthermore, dacite on the right bank about 2 km downstream can be utilized for supplementary requirement. For material of impervious core zone, sandy loam with around 10 % of clay and 50 to 75 % of sand, which is SM and ML in the unified soil classification system, is found in the alluvial deposit in wide valley between La Vega and Apacilagua, 5 to 10 km downstream of the damsite. However, its thickness is only 1 m to 1.5 m, underlain by sand or gravel deposit. Therefore, as difficulties are seen for its actual utilization, the use of artificial material such as asphalt will have to be considered.

#### C2.3 Las Basas and El Panalón weir site

For the source of concrete aggregate, the Choluteca river deposit shows the similar condition to the above described damsites, that is, good for fine aggregate but not favourable for coarse aggregate because of included soft rock. Quarry site is proposed at a small rhyolite hill on the right bank of Quebrada Grande and 300 m north from the highway connecting the City of Choluteca and San Lorenzo at about 7 km from Choluteca. The distance is approximately 4 km from El Papalón and 12 km from Las Basas.

C2.4 Embankment material for the irrigation canal

The alluvial plain to the south from Choluteca is covered with rather fine material, which is deemed to be classified in ML or CL. This is not always so good material for compaction and stability of embankment as it is favourable for water-tightness. However, no better material being available, it has to be utilized by mixing coarser material or making a slope in low gradient.

Table-01 RESULTS OF LABORATORY W/C/T TESTS OF DRILL CORE SAMPLES FROM SAN FERNANDO DAMSITE

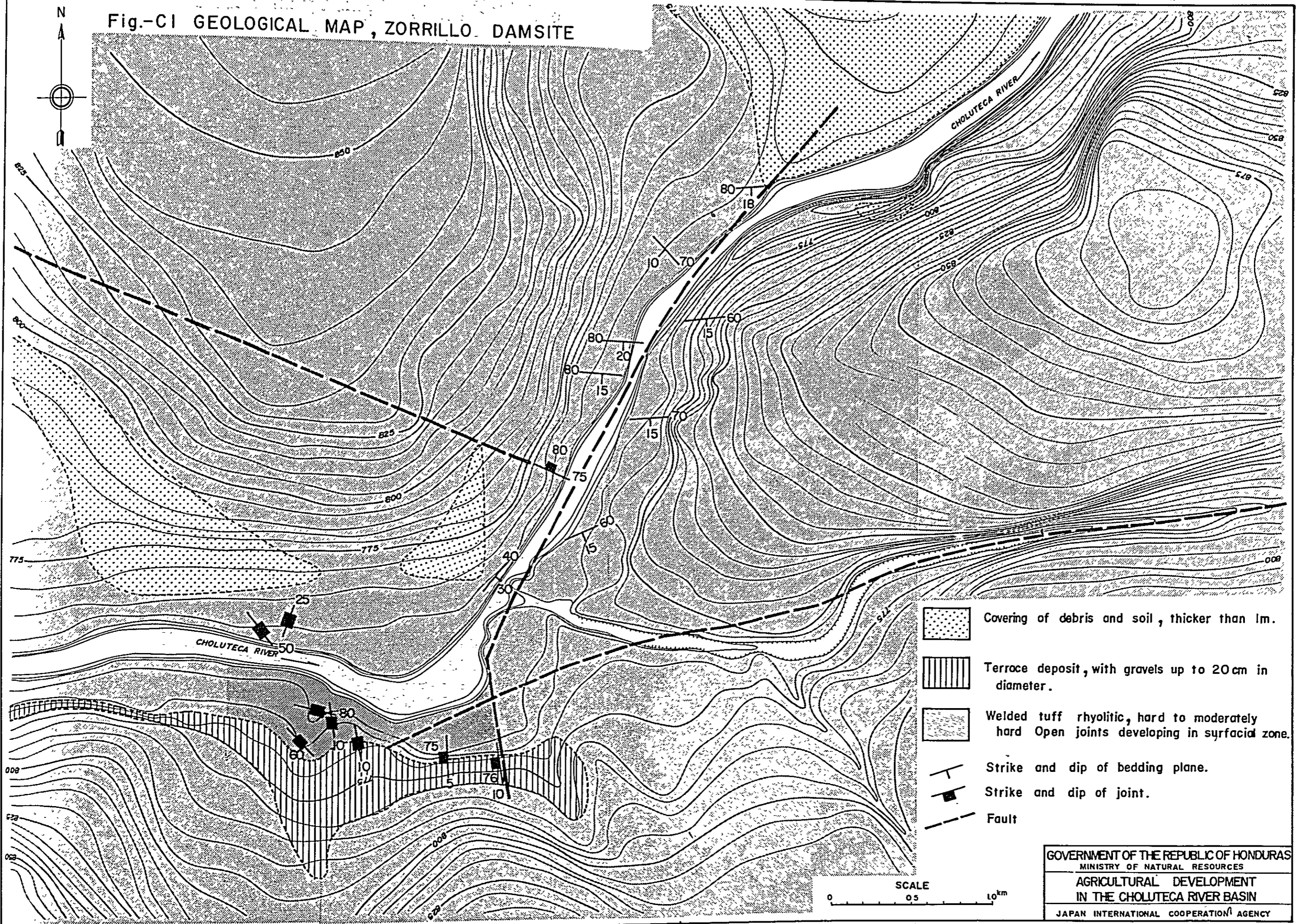
| Sample No. | Hole No. | Location      | Depth | Apparent specific gravity (G) | Water absorption | Apparent porosity (%) | Condition | Unconfined compressive strength (kg/cm <sup>2</sup> ) | Static modulus of elasticity (kg/cm <sup>2</sup> ) | Brazilian tensile strength (kg/cm <sup>2</sup> ) | Shear strength (kg/cm <sup>2</sup> ) | Rock                           | Remarks                                        |
|------------|----------|---------------|-------|-------------------------------|------------------|-----------------------|-----------|-------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------|--------------------------------|------------------------------------------------|
|            |          |               |       | (in natural condition)        |                  |                       |           | (kg/cm <sup>2</sup> )                                 | (kg/cm <sup>2</sup> )                              | (kg/cm <sup>2</sup> )                            |                                      |                                |                                                |
| SP-1 (1)   | SP-1     | 4.5m - 5.5m   | 11.30 | 2.427                         | 11.30            |                       | Dry       | 111                                                   | 22                                                 | 22                                               | 24                                   | Welded tuff                    |                                                |
| SP-1 (2)   | SP-1     | 4.5m - 5.5m   | 11.38 | 2.448                         | 11.38            |                       | Dry       | 111                                                   | 22                                                 | 22                                               | 24                                   | "                              |                                                |
| SP-1 (3)   | SP-1     | 15.5m - 16.1m | 10.29 | 2.469                         | 10.29            |                       | Saturated | 147                                                   | 33                                                 | 33                                               | 34                                   | "                              |                                                |
| SP-1 (4)   | SP-1     | 19.8m - 21.9m | 9.21  | 2.507                         | 9.21             |                       | Dry       | 210                                                   | 48                                                 | 48                                               | 50                                   | "                              |                                                |
| SP-1 (5)   | SP-1     | 19.8m - 21.9m | 9.78  | 2.507                         | 9.78             |                       | Dry       | 210                                                   | 48                                                 | 48                                               | 50                                   | "                              |                                                |
| SP-1 (6)   | SP-1     | 21.9m - 22.5m | 10.16 | 2.467                         | 10.16            |                       | Saturated | 305                                                   | 48                                                 | 48                                               | 60                                   | "                              |                                                |
| No. 1      | SP-2     | 13.1m - 13.4m | 10.18 | 1.975                         | 10.18            | 19.53                 | Natural   | 232                                                   | 1.89 x 10 <sup>4</sup>                             | 17.1                                             | 31                                   | Slightly weathered welded tuff |                                                |
| No. 2      | SP-2     | 22.2m - 22.6m | 9.21  | 2.034                         | 9.21             | 18.13                 | Natural   | 305                                                   | 1.97 x 10 <sup>4</sup>                             | -                                                | -                                    | Welded tuff                    |                                                |
| No. 3      | SP-2     | 42.0m - 42.4m | -     | 2.598                         | -                | -                     | Natural   | 238                                                   | 8.30 x 10 <sup>3</sup>                             | -                                                | -                                    | Altered tuff                   | Sample was collapsed by slaking when saturated |
| No. 4      | SP-2     | 15.3m - 15.6m | -     | 2.613                         | -                | -                     | Natural   | 139                                                   | 5.30 x 10 <sup>3</sup>                             | 18.0                                             | 25                                   | "                              | "                                              |
| No. 5      | SP-2     | 50.3m - 50.6m | 12.73 | 2.085                         | 12.73            | 24.61                 | Natural   | 436                                                   | 2.17 x 10 <sup>4</sup>                             | -                                                | -                                    | Muddy tuff                     | Sample was cracked when saturated              |
| No. 6      | SP-2     | 59.4m - 59.7m | 10.72 | 2.047                         | 10.72            | 20.59                 | Natural   | 663                                                   | 2.57 x 10 <sup>4</sup>                             | 56.2                                             | 97                                   | Propylitic tuff                |                                                |
| No. 7      | SP-3     | 17.4m - 17.8m | 8.85  | 2.011                         | 8.85             | 9.54                  | Natural   | 160                                                   | 1.61 x 10 <sup>4</sup>                             | 13.5                                             | 23                                   | Weathered welded tuff          |                                                |
| No. 8      | SP-3     | 23.5m - 23.8m | 17.65 | 2.035                         | 17.65            | 18.97                 | Natural   | 308                                                   | 2.53 x 10 <sup>4</sup>                             | 30.3                                             | 48                                   | Welded tuff                    |                                                |
| No. 9      | SP-3     | 29.9m - 30.7m | 8.86  | 2.189                         | 8.86             | 18.49                 | Natural   | 490                                                   | 2.85 x 10 <sup>4</sup>                             | 28.8                                             | 59                                   | "                              |                                                |
| No. 10     | SP-3     | 42.1m - 42.4m | 8.70  | 1.949                         | 8.70             | 16.56                 | Natural   | 237                                                   | 2.35 x 10 <sup>4</sup>                             | 19.5                                             | 31                                   | "                              |                                                |
|            |          | 44.8m - 45.1m |       |                               |                  |                       | Saturated | 163                                                   | 1.89 x 10 <sup>4</sup>                             | 19.8                                             | 38                                   | "                              |                                                |
|            |          |               |       |                               |                  |                       | Saturated | 179                                                   | 2.05 x 10 <sup>4</sup>                             | 18.8                                             | 29                                   | "                              |                                                |







Note: Diameter of test piece is 47 mm for samples No.7 - No.10, and 54 mm for the others.

Rate of length/diameter of the test pieces for the compression test is 2, and for the Brazilian test is 1.

For the test pieces of compression test which has not the L/D rate of 2, the result was converted to the value for the L/D rate of 2.

Fig.-C1 GEOLOGICAL MAP, ZORRILLO DAMSITE



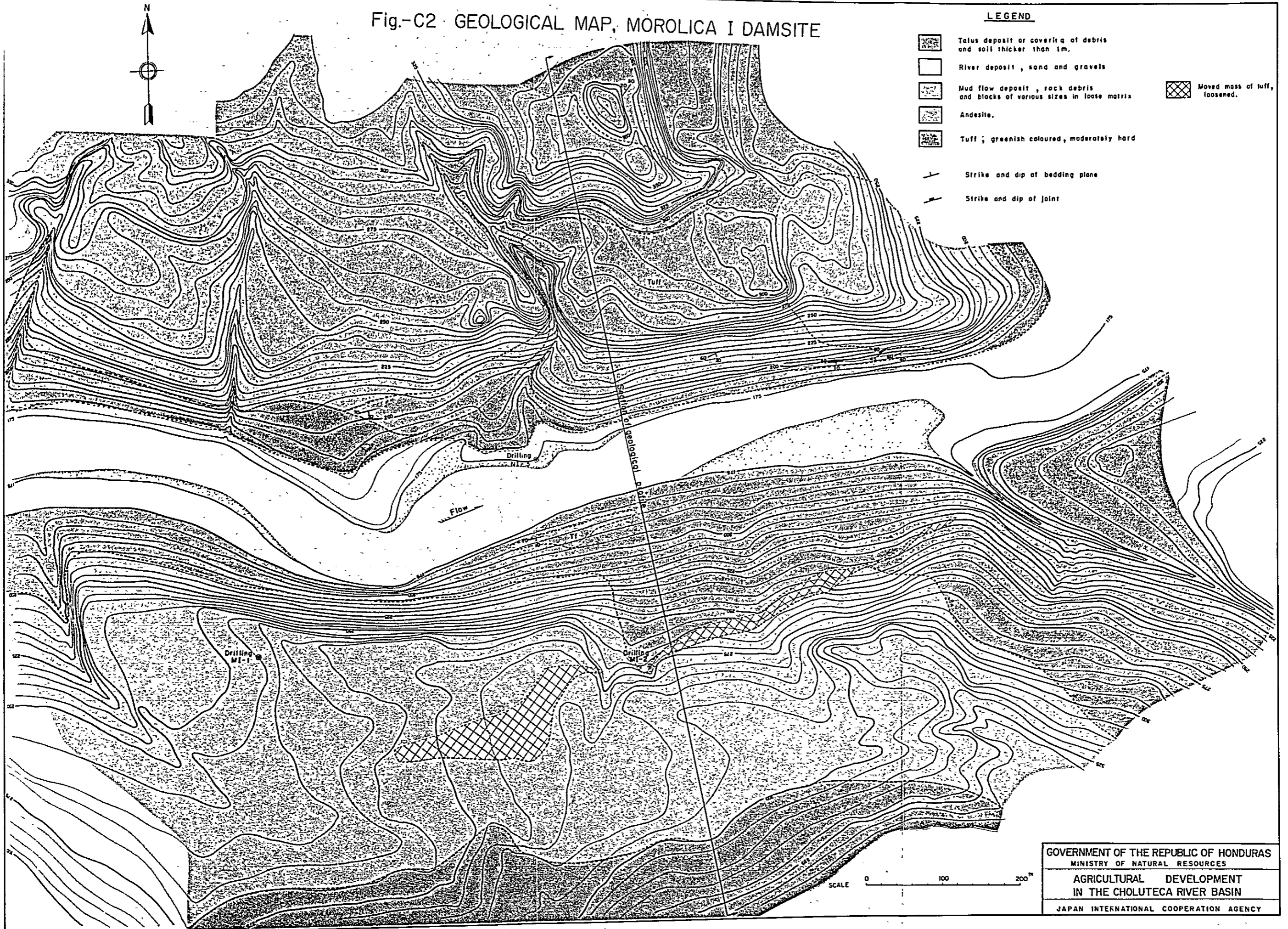
-  Covering of debris and soil, thicker than 1m.
-  Terrace deposit, with gravels up to 20 cm in diameter.
-  Welded tuff rhyolitic, hard to moderately hard Open joints developing in surfacial zone.
-  Strike and dip of bedding plane.
-  Strike and dip of joint.
-  Fault

SCALE  
0 0.5 1.0 km









GOVERNMENT OF THE REPUBLIC OF HONDURAS  
MINISTRY OF NATURAL RESOURCES  
AGRICULTURAL DEVELOPMENT  
IN THE CHOLUTECA RIVER BASIN  
JAPAN INTERNATIONAL COOPERATION AGENCY



Fig.-C2 GEOLOGICAL MAP, MOROLICA I DAMSITE

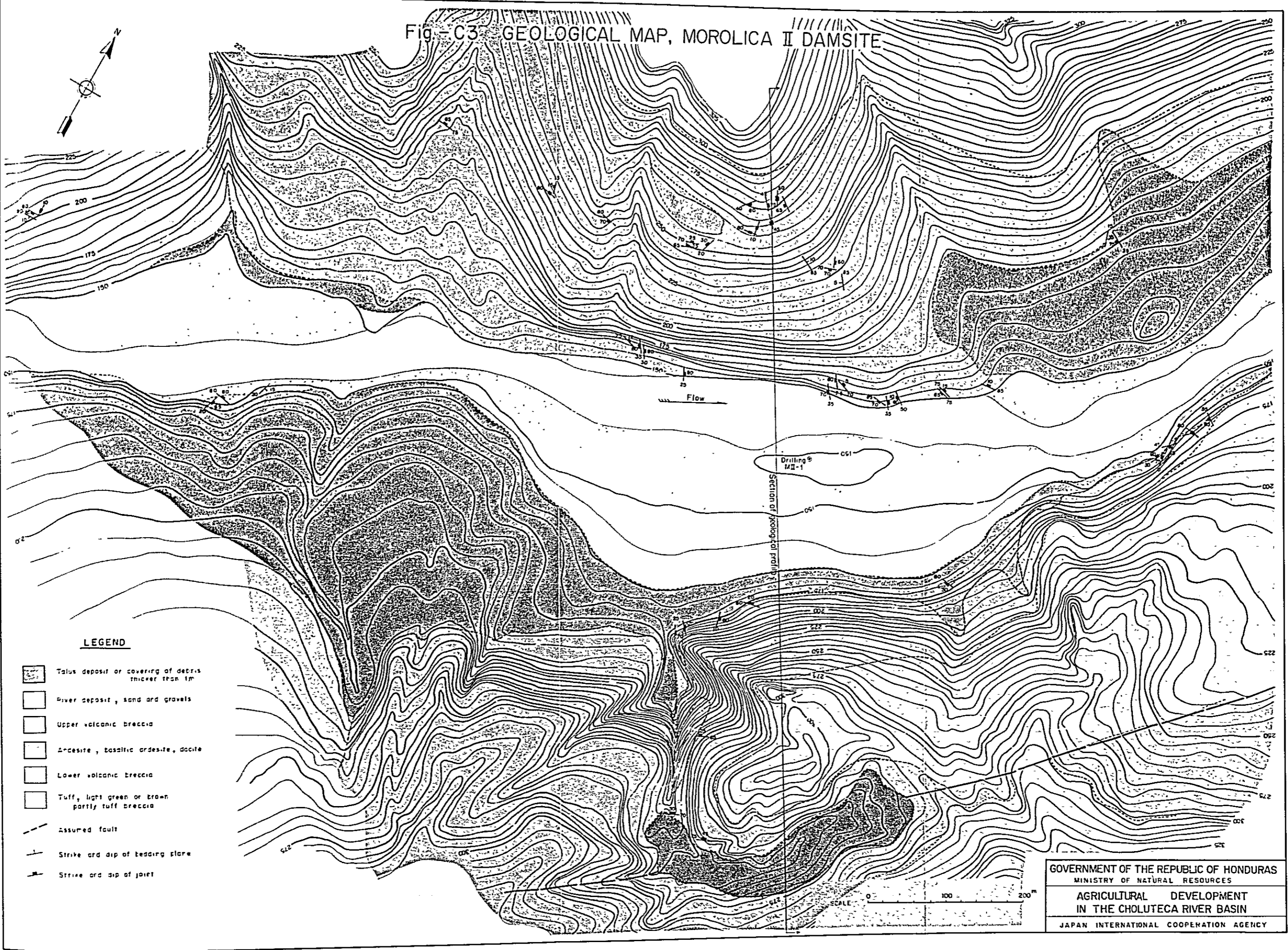


LEGEND










-  Talus deposit or covering of debris and soil thicker than 1m.
-  River deposit, sand and gravels
-  Mud flow deposit, rock debris and blocks of various sizes in loose matrix
-  Andesite.
-  Tuff; greenish coloured, moderately hard
-  Moved mass of tuff, loosened.
-  Strike and dip of bedding plane
-  Strike and dip of joint

GOVERNMENT OF THE REPUBLIC OF HONDURAS  
 MINISTRY OF NATURAL RESOURCES  
 AGRICULTURAL DEVELOPMENT  
 IN THE CHOLUTECA RIVER BASIN  
 JAPAN INTERNATIONAL COOPERATION AGENCY

Fig. C3 GEOLOGICAL MAP, MOROLICA II DAMSITE

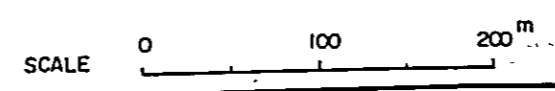
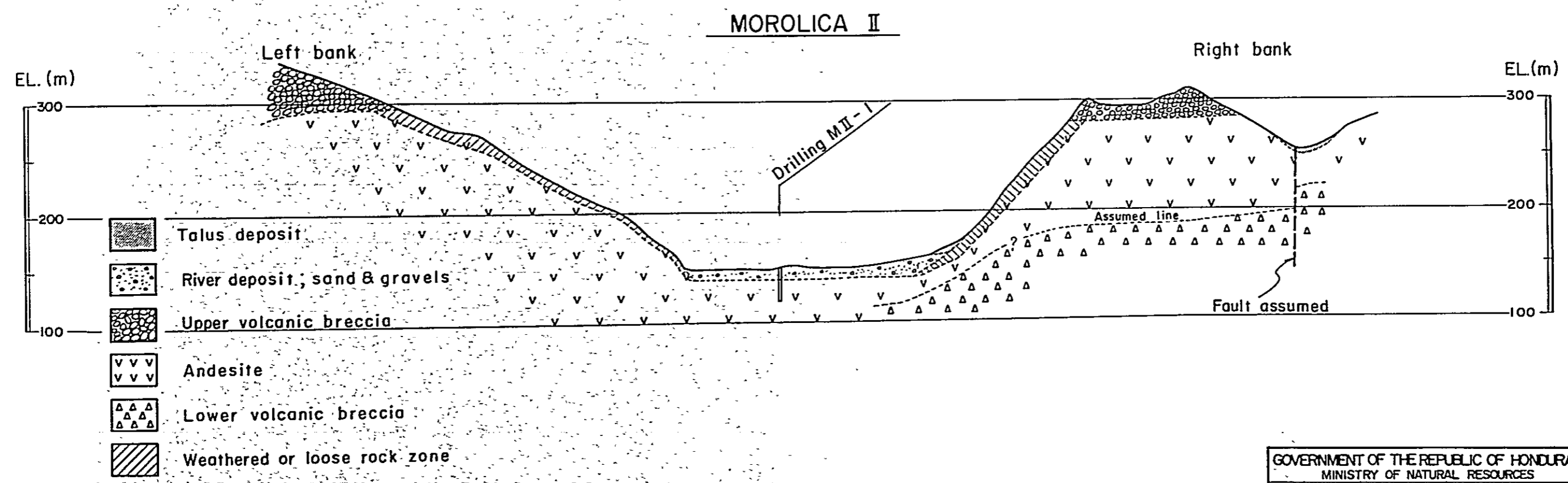
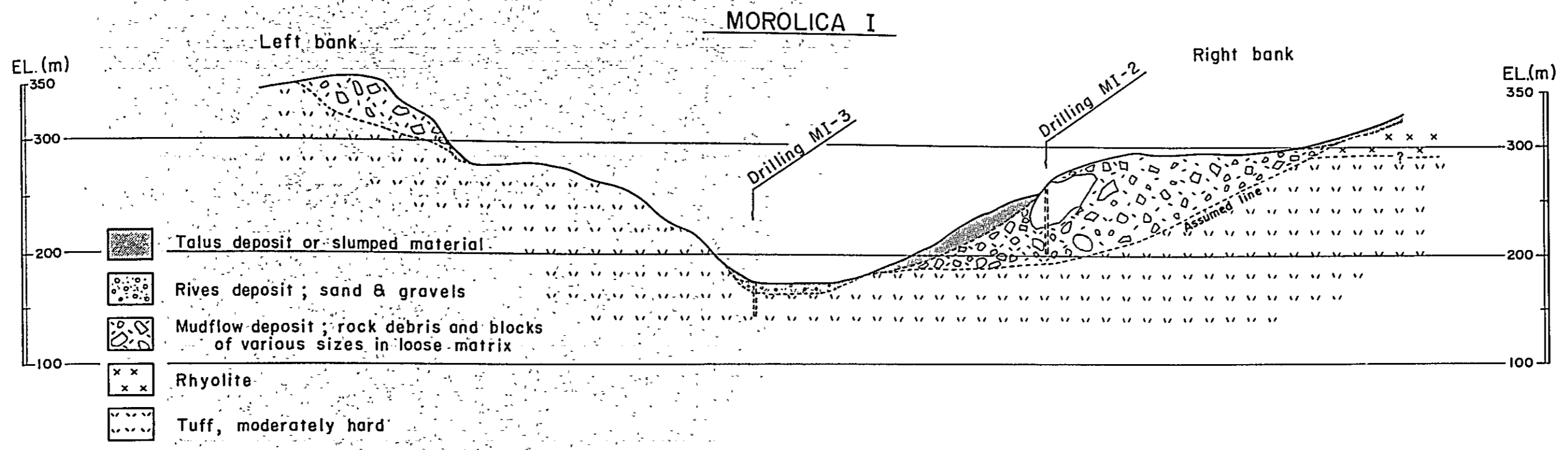


**LEGEND**

-  Talus deposit or covering of debris thicker than 1m
-  River deposit, sand and gravels
-  Upper volcanic breccia
-  Andesite, basaltic andesite, dacite
-  Lower volcanic breccia
-  Tuff, light green or brown partly tuff breccia
-  Assumed fault
-  Strike and dip of bedding plane
-  Strike and dip of joint

GOVERNMENT OF THE REPUBLIC OF HONDURAS  
 MINISTRY OF NATURAL RESOURCES  
 AGRICULTURAL DEVELOPMENT  
 IN THE CHOLUTECA RIVER BASIN  
 JAPAN INTERNATIONAL COOPERATION AGENCY

Fig.- C4 GEOLOGICAL PROFILE MOROLICA I, II DAMSITE



GOVERNMENT OF THE REPUBLIC OF HONDURAS  
 MINISTRY OF NATURAL RESOURCES  
 AGRICULTURAL DEVELOPMENT  
 IN THE CHOLUTECA RIVER BASIN  
 JAPAN INTERNATIONAL COOPERATION AGENCY

**ANNEX D**

**PRESENT SITUATION OF AGRICULTURE**

## D PRESENT SITUATION OF AGRICULTURE

### TABLE OF CONTENTS

|                                                                        | Page |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|
| D1 POPULATION, LAND HOLDING AND LAND TENURE.....                       | D1   |
| D1.1 Population.....                                                   | D1   |
| D1.2 Land Holding and Land Tenure.....                                 | D2   |
| D2 PRESENT LAND USE OF THE CHOLUTECA PLAIN.....                        | D3   |
| D3 PRESENT SITUATION OF CROPPING PATTERN AND FARMING PRACTICES.....    | D4   |
| D3.1 Production in the Choluteca Plain.....                            | D4   |
| D3.2 Present Situation of Farming Practices.....                       | D4   |
| D4 INSTITUTION, SUPPORTING SERVICES AND AGRO-INDUSTRY.....             | D11  |
| D4.1 Institutions and Supporting Services.....                         | D11  |
| D4.2 Agro-Industries.....                                              | D14  |
| D5 MARKETING.....                                                      | D17  |
| D5.1 Distribution of Farm Inputs.....                                  | D17  |
| D5.2 Distribution of Farm Products.....                                | D17  |
| D6 SAN JUAN DE FLORES AND MIDDLE REACH AREA .....                      | D19  |
| D6.1 San Juan de Flores Area .....                                     | D19  |
| D6.1.1 Present Land Use .....                                          | D19  |
| D6.1.2 Present Situation of<br>Agricultural Production .....           | D19  |
| D6.2 Mid. Choluteca Valley .....                                       | D20  |
| D6.2.1 Project Area .....                                              | D20  |
| D6.2.2 Present Situation of Cropping<br>Area and Crop Production ..... | D20  |
| D7 THE WITHOUT-PROJECT .....                                           | D21  |
| D7.1 Choluteca Plain .....                                             | D21  |
| D7.1.1 Cropping Area .....                                             | D21  |
| D7.1.2 Agricultural Production .....                                   | D22  |
| D7.2 San Juan de Flores Valley .....                                   | D23  |
| D7.3 Mid. Choluteca Valley .....                                       | D23  |

LIST OF TABLES

|                                                                                         | Page |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|
| D1 POPULATION OF THE CHOLUTECA PROJECT AREA IN 1974.....                                | D24  |
| D2 FARMERS' POPULATION AND HOUSEHOLD OF THE CHOLUTECA<br>PROJECT AREA IN 1974.....      | D25  |
| D3 HOLDING SIZE OF FARM LAND IN THE CHOLUTECA<br>PROJECT AREA.....                      | D26  |
| D4 PRESENT LAND USE OF THE CHOLUTECA PROJECT AREA.....                                  | D27  |
| D5 PRESENT SITUATION OF AGRICULTURAL PRODUCTION<br>IN THE CHOLUTECA PLAIN.....          | D28  |
| D6 PRESENT LAND USE IN MID CHOLUTECA VALLEY.....                                        | D29  |
| D7 PRESENT SITUATION OF CROP PRODUCTION IN THE<br>MID. CHOLUTECA VALLEY.....            | D30  |
| D8 AGRICULTURAL PRODUCTION UNDER WITHOUT-PROJECT<br>IN THE CHOLUTECA WESTERN PLAIN..... | D31  |

LIST OF FIGURE

|                                    |     |
|------------------------------------|-----|
| D1 EXISTING CROPPING CALENDAR..... | D32 |
|------------------------------------|-----|

## D1. POPULATION, LAND HOLDING AND LAND TENURE

### D1.1 Population

The Choluteca Plain is provisionally divided into two areas; one is the area mainly extending on the right bank of the Choluteca River with the gross acreage of 22,000 ha and considered as the first priority area for the agricultural development, (called as the Western Plain Area), and the other is the area extending on the left bank of the Choluteca river with the gross acreage of 14,300 ha and considered as the second priority area the agricultural development (called as the Eastern Plain Area).

The major villages encompassed in the Choluteca Plain of 36,300 ha are 7 villages for Western Plain and 4 villages for Eastern Plain. Population and farmers' population in the Choluteca Plain are presented in Table-D1 and D2.

The Western Plain is relatively densely populated. According to the population census in 1974, the Western Plain had population of about 13,000 with its population density of 59 per Km<sup>2</sup>. The number of households and family size were about 2,440 households and 5.3 persons per family. The population depending on agriculture in the Western Plain is estimated at about 11,000 persons or 2,070 households based on the work force by kind of economic activities in rural area of the Choluteca Department in 1974. Out of 2,0970 households, land owners are estimated to be 830 households and remaining 1,240 households are considered as landless farmers, according to the Cadastral Map prepared by the National Cadastral Office.

The Eastern Plain is less populated than the Western Plain and the Choluteca Department as a whole. The plain encompassed population of about 3,900, and the population density was 28 persons per Km<sup>2</sup> in 1974. The number of total households was 880. with its family size of 4.5 persons per family. The population depending on agriculture was estimated to be 3,300 or 740 households. According to the Cadastral Map, the number of land owners is estimated at 250 households and the remaining 490 households are considered as landless farmers.

## D1.2 Land Holding and Land Tenure

The holding size of farm land in the Project area has been estimated as shown in Table-D3 on the basis of the Cadastral Map. In the Western Plain, the large holders of more than 200 ha, occupying only 1.6% of total land owners, are holding 33% of the total farm land (average acreage of 401.5 ha), while the small holders of less than 50 ha, occupying 94% of total land owners, are holding 49% of the total farm land (average acreage of 12.6 ha). In the Eastern Plain, about 82% of the total land owners are small holders of less than 50 ha, occupying only 17% of the total farm land.

The land tenure in the Choluteca Plain is estimated on the basis of the Third Agricultural Census - 1974 in the Choluteca Department. The land tenure in the Choluteca Plain is classified into four groups, (1) owned land - 66%, (2) national or communal land - 12%, (3) rented land - 7% and (4) others - 15%.



PRESENT LAND USE OF THE CHOLUTECA PLAIN

As indicated in Table-D4, the land use in the Choluteca Plain, the land used for upland crops accounts for 37% of the total area in the Western Plain Area, while it makes up for only 5% of the area in the Eastern Plain Area. The total area of the pasture land and the forest or bush lands account for 50% of the total area in the Western Plain Area and 81% in the Eastern Plain Area. The Pasture, bush and forest lands mainly extending on the left bank of the Choluteca river, appears to be a potential land for expansion of food and industrial crop production in the future.

### D3. PRESENT SITUATION OF CROPPING PATTERN AND FARMING PRACTICES

#### D3.1 Production in the Choluteca Plain

The Choluteca Plain has been developed as an agricultural production center in the south region of Honduras. The land productivity, however, still remains much to be improved due to lack of irrigation water and deficiency in supporting services.

Major crops cultivated in the project area are maize, sorghum, sesame, rice as food crops, sugar cane and cotton as industrial crops, and pasture for cattle grazing. The present cropping calendar of these crops is illustrated in Fig-D1. The present agricultural production in the Choluteca Plain is shown in Table-D5.

#### D3.2 Present Situation of Farming Practices

The farming practices for crop production are mainly represented by semi-mechanized farming. The land preparation is done by tractors, except for a part of small-holders' farms, but other operations for crop cultivation are generally carried out by hand. According to the farm survey in the field, the percentage of semi-mechanization was approximately 100 percent in sugar cane cultivation, 100 percent in cotton cultivation, 80 percent in maize, 40 percent in sorghum, and 100 percent in sesame cultivation. The farming practices by crops grown in the Choluteca Plain are described as follows:

##### (1) Maize

Maize is a staple food in Honduras, and the area cultivated for maize totals approximately 1,800 ha in the Western Plain area and 120 ha in the Eastern Plain area. Main varieties of maize cultivated in the Choluteca Plain are HPB, Sintetico Tuxpeno and V. Criollas. The two former varieties are middle maturing varieties (110 - 120 days) and the last one is an early maturing variety (80 - 90 days). Maize is cropped once a year, but double cropping in the wet season is also practised to some extent. The farming calendar of double cropping of maize is as follows:

| <u>Farming Practices</u>               | <u>1st Crop</u> | <u>2nd Crop</u> |
|----------------------------------------|-----------------|-----------------|
| Land preparation                       | March - April   | July - August   |
| Seeding and application of fertilizers | April - May     | August - Sept.  |
| Application of insecticides            | May - October   | Sept. - October |
| Cultivation and weeding                | May - July      | Sept. - October |
| Harvest                                | July - August   | Nov. - Dec.     |

Generally, little fertilizers are applied, and the yield is low or 1.6 - 2.0 tons per ha. in the Choluteca Plain. Major pests and diseases are army worm (*S. podoptera frugiperda*), measuring worm (Alabama Sp.), stem borer (*Diatraea saccharalis*) as insects and common rust (*Puccinia soghi*), southern rust (*Puccinia polysora*) as diseases. For control of insects, Furadan or Malathion diluted at 1:1000 ratio is applied. Yields of maize in the Choluteca Plain are estimated at approximately 2.0 tons per ha in semi-mechanized farming and, approximately 1.6 tons per ha in traditional farming at present.

## (2) Sorghum

The existing production area of sorghum in the Choluteca Plain is limited to approximately 200 ha. because it is mainly cropped on the fields unsuitable for maize growing, or at the foots of mountains. Grain of sorghum is used for both human diet and animal feed.

The varieties generally cultivated are classified into two groups as follows:

For human consumption - CENTA S-1,

For animal consumption - ICA NATAIMA, E59 Dekalb,  
E57 Dekalb, 8417 Pioneer

Seeding is generally done in May and harvest is in August. Little fertilizers are applied. Control of insects and diseases are in the same way as in the case of maize.

Yields of sorghum in the Choluteca Plain are estimated at approximately 1.0 ton per ha at present.

(3) Rice

At present, rice production area in the Choluteca Plain is approximately 200 ha due to mainly difficulty in irrigation water supply. The rice cultivation is mainly carried out by applying large scale commercial farming methods with full mechanization and supplemental irrigation. Only one crop, however, is grown in the rainy season due to shortage of water in the dry season. Prevalent varieties grown in the area are CICA 4, CICA 6, Blue bonnet - 50 and IR 100. CICA 4 is a variety introduced from Colombia, and the yield is good but susceptible to blast disease (*Pyricularia oryzae*). CICA 6 appears to be more promising from the view points of germination, resistance to blast and yield. Blue bonnet - 50 is a native variety. Although its taste is good, it is susceptible to blast. Cropping calendar of rice is as follows:

|                                          |                    |
|------------------------------------------|--------------------|
| Land preparation                         | April - May        |
| Seeding and basic fertilizer application | June - July        |
| Harvest                                  | October - December |

Seeding is done by direct seeding method with seeding machine (drill seeding on a dry field). Fertilizers are applied 130 kg to 150 kg of compound fertilizer (12:24:12 or 15:15:15) and 10 to 20 kg of urea per ha as a basic fertilizer application, and 60 to 70 kg of urea per ha in 30 to 40 days after seeding as a top - dressing. Weed control is done by using herbicides. The dominant pests are army worm (*Spodoptera frugiperda*) and stem borer (*Diatraea saccharalis*, *Rupella albinella*), which are controlled by periodical application of insecticides during growth period. Harvest is done by hand or by a grain combine and the paddy is transported to the rice mills. Yields of rice are estimated at approximately 2.5 to 3.0 tons per ha (in paddy).

(4) Sugar Cane

The existing cane fields are approximately 5,040 ha in the Western Plain area and 30 ha in the Eastern Plain area. They extend mainly in the alluvial soils on the right bank of the Choluteca river.

The results of cane production by ACHSA in 1976/77 are tabulated as follows:

AZUCARERA CHOLUTECA (1976/77)

|                                      | <u>Cane area</u> | <u>Cane produced</u> | <u>Unit yield</u> |
|--------------------------------------|------------------|----------------------|-------------------|
| Estate farm                          | 874 ha           | 83,192 t             | 95.2 t/ha         |
| Farmer's farm and Cooperatives' farm | 1,189 ha         | 101,401 t            | 85.3 t/ha         |
| Total:                               | <u>2,603 ha</u>  | <u>184,593 t</u>     | <u>89.5 t/ha</u>  |

Farming calendar of sugar cane is as follows:

|                                                                          | <u>Plant Cane</u>            | <u>Ratoon Cane</u> |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------|--------------------|
| Land preparation, Planting or ratooning and basic fertilizer application | Aug. - Oct.                  | Nov. - May         |
| Top dressing                                                             | Oct. - Dec. or<br>May - July | Dec. - June        |
| Earthing                                                                 | Oct. - Dec.                  |                    |
| Weeding                                                                  | May - Nov.                   | May - Nov.         |
| Harvesting                                                               | Nov. - Jan.                  | Nov. - May         |

Growth duration of sugar cane is approximately 13 - 16 months for plant cane and 11 to 12 months for ratoon cane. Ratooning is generally done 4 to 6 times depending on the soil conditions.

Varieties of cropped sugar cane are NC0310, B43-62 and CP3437. NC0310 is cropped in more than 90% of the total cane fields. Fertilizer application systems are 250 kg of compound fertilizers and 90 kg of urea per ha for both plant cane and ratoon cane in ACHSA fields, and only 140 kg of urea in ACENSA field as it has been recently reclaimed. About 50% of ACHSA estate is irrigated by pumping up from the Choluteca river and by pumping up ground water. Little damage by insect and disease has been experienced, except for rat damages. Manual harvesting is practised. Labor charge in the estate farm was around L.2.60/s.t (US\$1.43/t), and transportation charge to the factory was about L.3.00/s.t/4km (US\$1.65/t/4km) on an average in 1977.

(5) Cotton

Cotton farming is practised on relatively sizable scale with mechanization. Cooperatives are organized or cotton fields are formed collectively to enable mechanized farming. The existing cotton field in the project area is estimated to be approximately 900 ha. The major varieties are Stonville 213 and Conal-S. Quality of lint produced in the Choluteca Plain is excellent.

Cropping calendar of cotton farming is summarized as follows:

|                                           |                    |
|-------------------------------------------|--------------------|
| Land preparation                          | May - June         |
| Seeding, application of basic fertilizers | July - August      |
| Reseeding, thinning                       | August - September |
| Application of herbicides                 | July - August      |
| Application of top-dressing               | August - October   |
| Weeding                                   | August - October   |
| Application of insecticides               | September - March  |
| Harvest                                   | January - March    |

Compound fertilizers (12:24:12 or 15:15:15) of 130-150 kg and urea of 10-20 kg per ha are applied as basic fertilizer, and urea of 60-70 kg per ha as top-dressing. Weed control is done by using herbicides and supplementaly by hand.

Major insects are aphid, army worm, boll weevil and boll worm, especially boll wievil (*Anthonomus grandis*) and boll worm (*Pectinophora gossypiella*) cause serious damage to cotton production. Application of herbicides and insecticides, which is the most important work for cotton cultivation, is made by aircraft. Insecticides are applied 10 to 20 times throughout the growth period. Harvesting is done by hand. (One labor can pick 30 to 70 kg of seed cotton a day). Yields of seed cotton are estimated at about 2 tons per ha.

(6) Melon and Water melon

The cultivated lands of melon and water melon are 200 ha and 300 ha respectively. These crops are mostly cultivated under without

irrigation. As melon and water melon require adequate humidity in soils but dislike stagnant water, light texture soils are selected for their cultivation.

The varieties of melon grown in the Choluteca Plain are SJ45 and TAm Dew. SJ45 has nets on its pericarp and is small in fruit size, while TAm Dew has no net and is white sarcocarp and bigger in size. Cropping calendar of melon is as follows:

|                 | <u>SJ45</u>    |                | <u>TAm Dew</u> |                |
|-----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|----------------|
|                 | <u>Seeding</u> | <u>Harvest</u> | <u>Seeding</u> | <u>Harvest</u> |
|                 | Nov-Dec        | Jan-Feb        | Nov-Dec        | Feb-Mar        |
| Growth duration | 60 - 65 days   |                | 70 - 75 days   |                |

Seeding is done by direct seeding method. Compound fertilizer (20:20:0) of 190 kg, potassium nitrate of 130 kg, and urea of 90 kg are applied per ha. Major insects are aphid (*Aphis gossypii*), white fly (*Bemisia tabaci*), nematodes (no identification), army worm (*Spodoptera SPP*), fruit borer (*Diaphania nitidalis*) etc. Major diseases include Downy mildew (*Pseudo peronospora cubensis*) and Powder mildew (*Erysiphe cichroracearum*).

The main variety of watermelon cultivated in the Choluteca Plain is Charlston Grey. Cropping calendar is:

|                 |                       |
|-----------------|-----------------------|
| Seeding         | May - August          |
| Harvest         | October - December    |
| Growth duration | approximately 80 days |

Farming practices as seeding, fertilizer application, insect and disease control are almost the same as that of melon. Yields of melon and watermelon range 3 to 5 tons and 5 to 10 tons per ha. respectively.

#### (7) Livestock Raising

The total lands used for cattle grazing in the Choluteca Plain are approximately 22,500 ha, of which 12,600 ha are pasture lands and 9,900 ha are forest lands used for cattle grazing. The pasture lands consist of 9,000 ha of improved grass pastures (70%) and 4,000 ha of natural

grass pastures (30%). Number of cattles raised is around 44,000 - 45,000 heads or about 2 heads (including calves) per ha. Major improved pasture grasses are Estrella Africana (*Cynodm Pleistost a chyus*), Elephant grass (*Pennisetum SP.*), Guinea grass (*Panicum maximum*), Jaragua grass (*Hypass-hema rufa*), etc. Estrella Africana is recommended by MRN because of strong resistance to draught and vigorous growth under non-irrigated conditions.

Non-irrigated grass land can feed cattles in the wet seasons, but lack of grass in the dry seasons makes cattle emaciated, and a mortality rate of cattle becomes higher. In the dry seasons, stock-farmers are seeking places where enough grass is available. Most cattle is fed by grass only, except for a few cases of milk cow raising. Cebuinas and improved native meat cattle (Hybrid between Cebuinas and Native mean cattle) and bred for meat, Holstein and Guernsey for milk, and Brown Zwiss for dual purpose.

Common diseases are hemorrhagical septicema, septicicemia, peculiar anthracenose, mastitis and parsitic diseases. Averaged rates of birth and mortality are 60 percent and 15 percent respectively. Yield of milk per cow is estimated at about 200 liters a year.



#### D4. INSTITUTIONS, SUPPORTING SERVICES AND AGRO-INDUSTRY

##### D4.1. Institutions and Supporting Services

The Institutions related to the Agricultural Development in the Choluteca River Basin are INA, MRN, BNF and cooperatives and resettlement associations. INA is an executing agency for the agrarian reform and is responsible for land acquisition, re-distribution, resettlement, agricultural cooperative activities, etc. MRN provides agricultural extension services, researches, seed multiplication, farmers training, etc. BNF is responsible for agricultural credits and a part of marketing. Their present activities in the Choluteca Plain are described below:

###### (1) INA

To promote agrarian reform under Decreto-Ley No.170 and to attain efficient land utilization, INA is responsible for land reform by means of land acquisition and redistribution, as well as for resettlement of farmers by organizing cooperatives and resettlement associations. More than 150 cooperatives and associations have been organized in the Choluteca Department. On an average, a cooperative or association is formed by 18 members and holds same 110 ha (gross).

In the Choluteca Plain, 21 cooperatives and associations have been formed (17 in Western Plain and 4 in Eastern Plain). The major INA programs include 1) Monjaras-Buena Vista District and 2) Ola District.

The Monjaras-Buena Vista scheme was originally formed in 1958-59 in the area bounded on the north by the Ola scheme, on the east by the Choluteca river and on the south and west by the Fonseca Bay. By the end of 1976, 24 groups of cooperatives and associations with 557 members were settled in the total area of 2,372 ha (4.2 ha/member on an average). INA has a plan to further promote the settlement by incorporating about 8,750 ha for additional settlement of 1.667 families. The Ola scheme was initiated in 1958 and the land was once distributed to 462 lots of 20 ha each. However, no development has actually been achieved. INA

has a program to revive the development in the Ola district by redistributing the area of some 3,760 ha (crop land of 2,700 ha) for 740 families as the initial stage. Major crops contemplated under the Ola scheme are sugar cane for ACENSA mill, rice, sesame, cashu nuts (in sloped land), etc.

(2) MRN

MRN is responsible for technical aspects of agricultural development in cooperation with INA for the promotion of agrarian reform. MRN activities include extension services, experiments and research, planning and study on development schemes, seed multiplication, lease of agricultural machineries, training of farmers, etc. MRN has its regional office in Choluteca.

MRN Choluteca Office has at present 16 extension offices served by 16 - extensionists, of which 3 are located in the Choluteca Plain (Choluteca, Monjaras and Marcovia). Primary activities of the extensionists are to assist farmers in applying inputs such as improved variety, fertilizers agro-chemicals, and to give technical advices in farming practices. Despite efforts by individual extensionists, the total number of the extensionists appears to be insufficient yet.

MRN has an experimental station (200 ha) at La Lujosa in the Choluteca Plain, where research works and multiplication of improved varieties are executed for sorghum and sesame (as a national center for experiment), and rice, maize and peanuts (as a regional center). The La Lujosa Experimental Station is organized into 2 sections, the Investigation Section and the Production Section. The Investigation Section has at present 4-engineer agronomists, 1-agronomist and 1-chief superintendent in the services for research work. The Production Section has 1-agronomist and 1-assistant agronomist in the service for multiplication of improved varieties.

Adjacent to the Lujosa Experimental Farm, an agricultural training center is under construction. MRN programs to train its agricultural extensionists, as well as to train the cooperative and agricultural association members and the agricultural agents.

The training center has a farmland of 120 ha for training in the Lujosa Experimental Station

(3) BNF

Agricultural credits are extended by BNF. It has 3 types of agricultural credits, as follows:

i) Refaccionario

- For acquisition of houses, machinery, etc.
- Repayment period: 4-5 years.
- Grace period : 1-2 years.
- Annual interest rate: 11%

ii) Avio

- For farm inputs and other necessities for cultivation of annual crops, purchase of livestock, etc.
- Repayment period: max. 1.5 years.
- Annual interest rate: 11% (9% in case of IDB programs).

iii) Hipotecario

- For factory construction, land acquisition, etc.
- Repayment period: max. 15 years.
- Grace period : 2 years.
- Annual interest rate: 10% for factory construction and 11% for land acquisition.

For "Avio" credits for farm inputs and other necessities, BNF has its own criteria and credit limitation as follows:

| <u>Criteria</u>               | <u>Limit</u> (US\$/ha) |
|-------------------------------|------------------------|
| 1. Cotton                     | 679                    |
| 2. Cane (plant cane)          | 725                    |
| " (ratoon Cane)               | 586                    |
| 3. Sesame                     | 214                    |
| 4. Rice (Irrigated condition) | 495                    |
| " (non-irrigated condition)   | 410                    |
| 5. Maize                      | 211                    |
| 6. Sorghum                    | 132                    |
| 7. Livestock                  | 1,500/person           |

In 1976, a total of US\$3.75 million (L. 7.5 million) were loaned for cultivation of 9,170 hectares in the Choluteca Department. In this total loan for cultivations, loan for cotton cultivation accounted for about 36%.

#### D4.2 Agro-Industries

As facilities for processing agricultural products, there exist 2-sugar mills, 2-rice mills, 1-ginning factory, 1-seed oil factory, 2-slaughter houses, and 1-cheese factory in and around the Choluteca Plain. These processing facilities have sufficient capacity for the agricultural production in the area.

The 2-sugar mills are Azucarera Choluteca S.A. (ACHSA) operated since 1968 with the mill capacity of 1,300 tons per day and Azucarera Central S.A. (ACENSA) which is scheduled to be put in operation by the end of 1977 with the mill capacity of 4,500 tons per day. ACHSA has its own cane fields of 1,540 ha, and the farms cultivating cane under contract to ACHSA are 1,160 ha in total. ACENSA has its own farm of 3,240 ha (including 1,120 ha in Santa Ana outside the Choluteca Plain) and contracted farms of 510 ha. For ACENSA mill, the cane production from 3,750 ha is insufficient to feed the 4,500 tons capacity mill. ACENSA's own cane estate cannot be extended under the Agrarian Reform Law, and efforts have been made to increase productivity, to promote cane cultivation in the INA cooperative lands, and to cultivate cane in the Santa Ana district located some 40 km apart from the mill.

Other than the cane produced by the estate farms, the sugar factories purchase cane from farmers who contract with the factory to produce cane for the factory. The price of cane at the factory's yard was L. 17.50 per s. ton (US\$9.65/t) in 1976/77.

The annual sugar production of AZUCARERA CHOLUTECA is shown as follows:

| Year    | Total Operation Days | Factory Stoppage (%) | Cane Milled (t)       | Sugar Produced (t) | Sugar Recovery (%) |
|---------|----------------------|----------------------|-----------------------|--------------------|--------------------|
| 1968/69 | 158                  | 50.8                 | 84,650                | 4,940              | 5.8                |
| 1969/70 | 155                  | 35.9                 | 98,680                | 7,500              | 7.6                |
| 1970/71 | 139                  | 31.6                 | 101,160               | 9,640              | 9.5                |
| 1971/72 | 152                  | 21.5                 | 123,710               | 11,990             | 9.7                |
| 1972/73 | 174                  | 26.1                 | 155,260               | 12,370             | 8.0                |
| 1973/74 | 177                  | 24.2                 | 170,690               | 16,240             | 9.5                |
| 1974/75 | 185                  | 19.0                 | 184,030               | 18,070             | 9.8                |
| 1975/76 | 190                  | 18.7                 | 191,590               | 19,090             | 10.0               |
| 1976/77 | 226                  | 15.6                 | 226,610 <sup>/1</sup> | 21,110             | 9.3                |

<sup>/1</sup> Including quantity of sugar cane purchased from AZUCARERA CHOLUTECA.

The sugar factory is operated in the dry season (from the middle or the end of November to the middle or the end of May) taking into account the best conditions of sugar contents in cane.

The operation days of the sugar factory (AZUCARERA CHOLUTECA) are varied from 160 to 190 days depending on the conditions of manufacturing equipment, quantity of cane and climate, etc.

The factory was operated for very long duration, as 226 days in 1976/77, because the construction of the AZUCARERA CENTRAL's factory was delayed and AZUCARERA CHOLUTECA was obliged to process the cane produced by AZUCARERA CENTRAL.

To minimize a sugar production cost, the net operation days of a sugar factory should be as long as possible, but it is limited by a rainfall which decreases the sugar content of cane. From the rainfall data in the project area, the optimum operation days of the sugar factory will be around 150 - 160 net days.

The ginning factory at San Lorenzo is operated by the Cooperativa Agropecuaria Algodonera del Sur. The processing capacity is at present 90 tons per day. A new plant of 160 tons per day is scheduled to be completed soon. With the expansion of ginning plant, the processing capacity will be much more than the cotton production under without project condition.

There are 2 - slaughter houses (IGHSA and CARNILANDIA) in Choluteca . The capacities of the slaughter houses are 300 heads and 100 heads per day, respectively. The cattle slaughtered at IGHAS totaled about 25,000 heads in 1976 or about a half of its full capacity.

There are 2 - rice mills in Choluteca. One has a processing capacity of 1.1 tons per hour, and the other has a capacity of 0.4 tons per day. Paddy harvested in a large scale paddy field is milled in San Pedro Sula or outside the Choluteca Department.

Cotton seed products from the ginning factory are all processed by a seed oil factory located adjacent to the ginning factory at San Lorenzo. The seed oil factory has enough capacity for processing (20,000 tons per year), and has problem in shortage of raw materials.

## D.5 MARKETING

### D5.1 Distribution of Farm Inputs

Farm inputs as fertilizers and agro-chemicals have been distributed by tradesmen. Seeds for maize, sorghum, beans, rice, etc. are supplied by MRN, while seed cane and cotton seed are supplied by processing factories of these crops. Seeds for melon and water melon have been mainly imported from USA through tradesman. The capacity of seed supply for sugar cane, cotton, melon and water melon cultivations appears to be relatively sufficient, but the improvement in seed supply capacity for maize, sorghum, beans and rice will be necessary if and when the cultivation of these crops develops in the future.

### D5.2 Distribution of Farm Products

Major farm products in the Choluteca Plain are sugar cane, cotton, cattle and cereals such as maize, sorghum and rice. Present marketing system of these farm products is briefly summarized as follows.

#### (1) Sugar cane

Sugar cane harvested in the Choluteca Plain is brought to the sugar mills in the Choluteca Plain. All sugar produced by the sugar mills is dealt with by a sole agent organized by 7 sugar mills in Honduras, and marketed through this sole agent. Purchasing and selling prices of sugar by the sole agent in 1976/77 were US\$470/ton (L. 21.5/100 lbs.) and US\$510/ton (L. 23/100 lbs.), respectively. Sugar produced in Honduras has so far been destined for domestic consumption which made up for over 90% of total sugar production.

#### (2) Cotton

Seed cotton harvested in the Choluteca Plain is brought to the ginning factory at San Lorenzo. All seed cotton or cotton raw is ginned, stored and exported by the Cooperativa Agropecuaria Algodonera del Sur. Cotton raw produced in Honduras have been mainly destined for export in recent years. (In 1976/77, 99.6% of total cotton raw production or

6,300 tons was exported.) Purchasing price of seed cotton at the ginning factory in 1976/77 was US\$562/tons (L. 51/100 lbs.), while export price (FOB) of cotton raw was US\$1,457/ton (L. 134/100 lbs.) in 1976/77.

(3) Cattle

Cattle produced in the Choluteca Plain are mainly slaughtered at two slaughter houses in Choluteca and distributed through these slaughter houses. Beef produced at these slaughter houses in Choluteca has been exported mainly to USA which accounted for 90% of total production. Purchasing price of slaughter house in 1977 was US\$0.35/kg (liveweight).

(4) Cereals

Cereals such as maize, sorghum and rice are mainly for internal consumption. Most of cereals are distributed through BNF and middlemen. BNF sets up the minimum purchasing price for maize, sorghum, beans and rice every year to stabilize the price in the country.



D6. SAN JUAN DE FLORES AND MIDDLE REACH AREA

D6.1 San Juan de Flores Area

D6.1.1 Present Land Use

The San Juan de Flores Area consists of 1,340 ha (gross) of the existing irrigated area of The San Juan de Flores Project and 400 ha (gross) of the proposed extension area, totaling 1,740 ha.

Present land use of the San Juan de Flores Area is estimated as follows.

|                         |              |
|-------------------------|--------------|
| Existing irrigated Area | 1,340 ha     |
| - Sugar Cane field      | (1,140)      |
| - Others <u>1</u>       | (200)        |
| Proposed Extension Area | 400          |
| - Upland field          | (340)        |
| - Others <u>1</u>       | (60)         |
| <hr/>                   |              |
| Total                   | <u>1,740</u> |

Note: 1 ... road, housing land. etc.

D6.1.2 Present Situation of Agricultural Production

There is a sugar factory (ACANSA) having milling capacity of 2,000 s.tons per day (1,814 t/d) in the area. This factory started its operation at the end of 1977.

The cultivation of crop in the San Juan de Flores Area will have to be concentrated on sugar cane production to meet the demand of the sugar factory. At present, some 84% of the cultivated area is used for sugar cane, and the remainder is used mainly used for maize and pasture.

Yields of sugar cane (plant cane) and maize are estimated at about 100 tons and 1.6 tons per ha, respectively. The present crop production in the area is shown as follows.

Present Crop Production  
in the San Juan de Flores Area

| <u>Crop</u>     | <u>Area</u><br>(ha) | <u>Unit Yield</u><br>(t/ha) | <u>Production</u><br>(t) |
|-----------------|---------------------|-----------------------------|--------------------------|
| Sugar cane      | 1,250               |                             | 123,900                  |
| - Irrigated     | (1,140)             | (100.0 <sup>t</sup> )       | (114,000)                |
| - Non-irrigated | (110)               | (90.0)                      | 9,900                    |
| Maize           | 180                 | 1.6                         | 290                      |
| Pasture         | 50                  | -                           | -                        |
| <b>Total</b>    | <b>1,480</b>        |                             |                          |

D6.2 Middle Reach Valleys

D6.2.1 Project Area

Major middle reach valleys, except for the San Juan de Flores Area, are Onopoli Valley (210 ha), Morolica Valley (350 ha) and Orocuina Valley (1,640 ha), totaling 2,200 ha, as shown in Table-D7.

D6.2.2 Present Cropping Area and Crop Production

Major crops grown in the Middle Reach Valleys are maize, rice, sorghum and pasture grass. The present cropping area and crop production are shown in Table-D7.

D7: THE WITHOUT-PROJECT

D7.1 Choluteca Plain

D7.1.1 Cropping Area

The two sugar mills require 870,000 tons of sugar cane annually for an efficient operation. Since about 70,000 tons of sugar canes will be produced outside of the project area, it is necessary to secure cane production of 800,000 tons in the project area.

In the Choluteca Plain, it is possible to grow sugar canes even under rainfed condition though unit yields will be loss and unstable. Sugar canes can survive until the end of the by season when grown on soils with a good water holding capacity. Therefore, it is probable that sugar cane fields will expand further under strong initiative of the sugar mills, even if the project is not implemented.

Because of low productivity per ha, pasture and forest lands are likely to be shifted to sugar cane fields. The present pasture and forest lands are 10,930 ha in the project area. For the sugar cane production of 800,000 tons in the project area, it is assumed that more than 60 % of the pasture and forest lands, or 6,800 ha, will be shifted to cane fields in addition to the present cane fields of 5,040 ha.

Due to the expanding pressure of sugar cane fields, it is assumed that no improvement will be attained for other crops in terms of cropping areas and farming practices.

The future cropping area in the Choluteca Plain area under the without-project condition is estimated as follows:

Cropping Area under Without-project

| <u>Crop</u>              | <u>Cropping Area</u><br>ha |
|--------------------------|----------------------------|
| Sugar cane               | 11,840                     |
| - Estate Farm            | (3,400)                    |
| - Existing Former's Farm | (1,640)                    |
| - Expanded Farmer's Farm | (6,800)                    |
| Cotton                   | 740                        |
| Maize                    | 1,480                      |
| - Semi mechanized        | (1,110)                    |
| - Traditional            | (370)                      |
| Sorghum                  | 190                        |
| - Semi mechanized        | (80)                       |
| - Traditional            | (110)                      |
| Sesame                   | 130                        |
| Rice                     | 360                        |
| Melon                    | 260                        |
| Water melon              | 210                        |
| Pasture                  | 2,440                      |
| Forest                   | 1,690                      |
| Total                    | <u>19,340</u>              |

D7.1.2 Agricultural Production

The agricultural production under without-project condition will be increased to some extent by means of expansion of areas. However, yield of sugar cane per hectare will decrease to some extent in comparison with the present yield due to a rapid expansion of cane areas to meet the demand of the sugar factories.

The estimate of the future agricultural production under without-project condition is shown in Table-D8.

D7.2 San Juan de Flores Area

The future cropping area and crop production under without-project in the San Juan de Flores Area are estimated as follows.

| <u>Crop</u>      | <u>Area</u><br>(ha) | <u>Unit Yield</u><br>(t/ha) | <u>Production</u><br>(t) |
|------------------|---------------------|-----------------------------|--------------------------|
| <b>Crop</b>      |                     |                             |                          |
| Sugar cane       | 1,480               |                             | 113,400                  |
| - Irrigated      | (1,140)             | (78.6)                      | (89,600)                 |
| - Non-irrigated  | (340)               | (70.0)                      | (23,800)                 |
| Maize            | 180                 | 1.6                         | 300                      |
| Pasture          | 70                  | -                           | -                        |
| <b>Livestock</b> |                     |                             |                          |
| Milk             | 70                  | 190 l                       | 13 kl                    |
| Meat             | 70                  | 130 kg                      | 9 t                      |

D7.3 Middle Reach Valleys

The future crop production under without-project in the Middle Reach Valleys will be the same as the present condition.

Table-D1 POPULATION OF THE CHOLUTECA PLAIN IN 1974

| <u>Village</u>    | <u>Population</u> | <u>Household</u> |
|-------------------|-------------------|------------------|
| Western Plain     |                   |                  |
| El Palenque       | 823               | 183              |
| La Joyada         | 947               | 197              |
| Los Llanitos      | 1,489             | 268              |
| Los Mangles       | 703               | 127              |
| Monjaras          | 6,281             | 1,143            |
| Punta Raton       | 416               | 63               |
| San Jose          | 1,075             | 206              |
| Santa Cruz        | 1,254             | 251              |
| Sub-total         | <u>12,988</u>     | <u>2,438</u>     |
| Eastern Plain     |                   |                  |
| El Carrizo        | 371               | 94               |
| San Jose de Landa | 373               | 86               |
| Marcovia          | 2,720             | 607              |
| Gervasia          | 461               | 93               |
| Sub-total         | <u>3,925</u>      | <u>880</u>       |
| <hr/>             |                   |                  |
| Total             | 16,913            | 3,318            |

Source: Censo Poblacion y Vivienda 1974, Direccion General de Estadistica y Censos, Secretaria de Economia.

Table-D2 FARMERS' POPULATION AND HOUSEHOLD OF  
THE CHOLUTECA PLAIN IN 1974

|                                   | Western<br>Plain | Eastern<br>Plain | Total  |
|-----------------------------------|------------------|------------------|--------|
| Population                        | 12,988           | 3,925            | 16,913 |
| Household                         | 2,438            | 880              | 3,318  |
| Family size                       | 5.3              | 4.5              | 5.1    |
| Farmers' population <sup>/1</sup> | 11,000           | 3,300            | 14,300 |
| Farmers' household                | 2,070            | 740              | 2,810  |

/1 Estimated at 84.5% of population on the basis  
of work force by kind of economic activity in  
rural area of the Choluteca Department.

Table-D3 HOLDING SIZE OF FARM LAND IN THE CHOLUTECA PROJECT AREA

| Holding Size  | Western Plain |       |       | Eastern Plain |       |       | Total       |        |       |
|---------------|---------------|-------|-------|---------------|-------|-------|-------------|--------|-------|
|               | Land Holder   | ha    | %     | Land Holder   | ha    | %     | Land Holder | ha     | %     |
| 0 - 5         | 132           | 15.9  | 1.7   | 106           | 42.2  | 1.7   | 238         | 470    | 1.7   |
| 5 - 10        | 213           | 25.6  | 10.4  | 29            | 11.5  | 1.7   | 242         | 1,860  | 6.8   |
| 10 - 50       | 439           | 52.9  | 36.5  | 70            | 27.9  | 13.1  | 509         | 7,280  | 26.6  |
| 50 - 100      | 22            | 2.6   | 9.2   | 16            | 6.4   | 8.5   | 38          | 2,450  | 8.9   |
| 100 - 200     | 12            | 1.4   | 9.4   | 19            | 7.6   | 21.3  | 31          | 3,940  | 14.4  |
| 200 - 300     | 6             | 0.7   | 9.7   | 4             | 1.6   | 8.2   | 10          | 2,170  | 7.9   |
| 300 - 500     | 3             | 0.4   | 6.2   | 2             | 0.8   | 5.6   | 5           | 1,630  | 6.0   |
| More than 500 | 4             | 0.5   | 18.9  | 5             | 2.0   | 39.9  | 9           | 7,590  | 27.7  |
|               | 831           | 100.0 | 100.0 | 251           | 100.0 | 100.0 | 1,082       | 27,390 | 100.0 |

1 Exclude holding area of sugar factory (about 3,170 ha.)

2 Exclude holding area of sugar factory (360 ha.).

Source: Data from Cadastral Office.



Table-D4 PRESENT LAND USE OF THE CHOLUTECA PLAIN

|                                   | <u>Western Plain</u> |              | <u>Easter Plain</u> |              | <u>Total Area</u> |              |
|-----------------------------------|----------------------|--------------|---------------------|--------------|-------------------|--------------|
|                                   | <u>Area(ha)</u>      | <u>%</u>     | <u>Area(ha)</u>     | <u>%</u>     | <u>Area(ha)</u>   | <u>%</u>     |
| Upland field                      | 8,180                | 36.5         | 710                 | 5.1          | 8,890             | 24.5         |
| - Sugar cane                      | (5,170)              |              | (30)                |              | (5,200)           |              |
| - Cotton                          | (740)                |              | (150)               |              | (890)             |              |
| - Rotation of Maize, sorghu, etc. | (2,270)              |              | (530)               |              | (2,800)           |              |
| Rice field                        | 360                  | 1.6          | 160                 | 1.2          | 520               | 1.4          |
| Pasture land                      | 6,750                | 30.1         | 5,880               | 42.3         | 12,630            | 34.8         |
| Forest land                       | 4,180                | 18.7         | 4,700               | 33.8         | 8,880             | 24.4         |
| <b>Sub-total</b>                  | <b>19,470</b>        | <b>86.9</b>  | <b>11,450</b>       | <b>82.4</b>  | <b>30,920</b>     | <b>85.1</b>  |
| Bush and scrub land               | 490                  | 2.2          | 550                 | 4.0          | 1,040             | 2.9          |
| Village                           | 420                  | 1.9          | 290                 | 2.0          | 710               | 2.0          |
| Others <u>/1</u>                  | 2,020                | 9.0          | 1,610               | 11.6         | 3,630             | 10.0         |
| <b>Total</b>                      | <b>22,400</b>        | <b>100.0</b> | <b>13,900</b>       | <b>100.0</b> | <b>36,300</b>     | <b>100.0</b> |

Remark: /1 : Road, housing land, etc.

Table-D5 PRESENT SITUATION OF AGRICULTURAL PRODUCTION IN THE CHOLUTECA PLAIN

| Crop              | Western Plain |                    | Eastern Plain |                    | Total         |                 |
|-------------------|---------------|--------------------|---------------|--------------------|---------------|-----------------|
|                   | Area<br>ha    | Unit yield<br>t/ha | Area<br>ha    | Unit yield<br>t/ha | Area<br>ha    | Production<br>t |
| Sugar cane        | 5,040         |                    | 30            |                    | 5,070         | 384,100         |
| - Estate farm     | (3,400)       | (78.6)             | (-)           | (-)                | (3,400)       | (267,200)       |
| - Farmer's farm   | (1,640)       | (70.0)             | (30)          | (70.0)             | (1,670)       | (116,900)       |
| Cotton            | 740           | 2.0                | 150           | 2.0                | 890           | 1,800           |
| Maize             | 1,480         |                    | 480           |                    | 1,960         | 3,700           |
| - Semi-mechanized | (1,110)       | (2.0)              | (360)         | (2.0)              | (1,470)       | (2,900)         |
| - Traditional     | (370)         | (1.6)              | (120)         | (1.6)              | (490)         | (800)           |
| Sorghum           | 190           |                    | 10            |                    | 200           | 400             |
| - Semi-mechanized | (80)          | (2.0)              | (-)           | (-)                | (80)          | (200)           |
| - Traditional     | (110)         | (1.6)              | (10)          | (1.6)              | (120)         | (200)           |
| Sesame            | 130           | 1.3                | 10            | 1.3                | 140           | 200             |
| Rice              | 360           | 3.0                | 160           | 3.0                | 520           | 1,600           |
| Melon             | 260           | 5.2                | 20            | 5.2                | 280           | 1,500           |
| Watermelon        | 210           | 8.0                | 110           | 8.0                | 220           | 1,800           |
| Pasture           | 6,750         |                    | 5,880         |                    | 12,630        |                 |
| Forest            | 4,180         |                    | 4,700         |                    | 8,880         |                 |
| <b>Total</b>      | <b>19,340</b> |                    | <b>11,450</b> |                    | <b>30,790</b> |                 |
| Livestock         |               |                    |               |                    |               |                 |
| Milk              | 10,930 ha     | 190 l              | 10,580 ha     | 190 l              | 21,510 ha     | 4,000 kl        |
|                   | 10,930 ha     | 190 l              | 10,580 ha     | 190 l              | 21,510 ha     | 2,800 t         |

Table-D6 PRESENT LAND USE IN MIDDLE REACH VALLEYS

|                           | <u>Oropoli</u><br>(ha) | <u>Morolica</u><br>(ha) | <u>Orocuina</u><br>(ha) |
|---------------------------|------------------------|-------------------------|-------------------------|
| <b>Non-irrigated area</b> |                        |                         |                         |
| Sugar cane filed          | -                      | -                       | -                       |
| Upland filed              | -                      | 70                      | 240                     |
| Rice filed                | -                      | -                       | -                       |
| Pasture                   | -                      | 120                     | 610                     |
| Forest                    | 210                    | 60                      | 240                     |
| Bush and scrub            | -                      | 60                      | 30                      |
| Others <u>/1</u>          | -                      | 40                      | 120                     |
| <b>Sub Total</b>          | <b>210</b>             | <b>350</b>              | <b>1,240</b>            |
| <b>Irrigated area</b>     |                        |                         |                         |
| Sugar cane filed          | -                      | -                       | -                       |
| Upland field              | -                      | -                       | 330                     |
| Others <u>/1</u>          | -                      | -                       | 70                      |
| <b>Sub Total</b>          | <b>-</b>               | <b>-</b>                | <b>400</b>              |
| <b>Total</b>              | <b>210</b>             | <b>350</b>              | <b>1,640</b>            |

Remark: /1: Road, housing land, etc.

Table-D7 PRESENT SITUATION OF CROP PRODUCTION IN THE MIDDLE REACH VALLEYS

|                      | Oropoli Valley |                         |                        | Morolica     |                         |                        | Orocuina     |                         |                        | Total        |                        |
|----------------------|----------------|-------------------------|------------------------|--------------|-------------------------|------------------------|--------------|-------------------------|------------------------|--------------|------------------------|
|                      | Area<br>(ha)   | Unit<br>Yield<br>(t/ha) | Produc-<br>tion<br>(t) | Area<br>(ha) | Unit<br>Yield<br>(t/ha) | Produc-<br>tion<br>(t) | Area<br>(ha) | Unit<br>Yield<br>(t/ha) | Produc-<br>tion<br>(t) | Area<br>(ha) | Produc-<br>tion<br>(t) |
| Rice <sup>1</sup>    | -              | -                       | -                      | -            | -                       | -                      | 170          | 3.0                     | 510                    | 170          | 510                    |
| Maize                | -              | -                       | -                      | 70           | -                       | 110                    | 280          | -                       | -                      | 350          | 570                    |
| - Irrigated          | (-)            | (-)                     | (-)                    | (-)          | (-)                     | (-)                    | (80)         | (2.0)                   | (160)                  | (80)         | (160)                  |
| - Non Irrigated      | (-)            | (-)                     | (-)                    | (70)         | (1.6)                   | (110)                  | (200)        | (1.6)                   | (320)                  | (270)        | (430)                  |
| Sorghum <sup>2</sup> | -              | -                       | -                      | -            | -                       | -                      | 40           | 1.6                     | 60                     | 40           | 60                     |
| Cotton <sup>1</sup>  | -              | -                       | -                      | -            | -                       | -                      | 80           | 2.0                     | 160                    | 80           | 160                    |
| Pasture <sup>2</sup> | -              | -                       | -                      | 120          | -                       | -                      | 610          | -                       | -                      | 730          | -                      |
| Forest <sup>3</sup>  | 210            | -                       | -                      | 60           | -                       | -                      | 240          | -                       | -                      | 510          | -                      |
| Total                | 210            | -                       | -                      | 250          | -                       | -                      | 1,420        | -                       | -                      | 1,880        | -                      |

Remarks: <sup>1</sup>1: Rice, cotton are cultivated by irrigated condition.  
<sup>2</sup>2: Sorghum, pasture are cultivated by non-irrigated condition.  
<sup>3</sup>3: Forest is used for livestock raising.

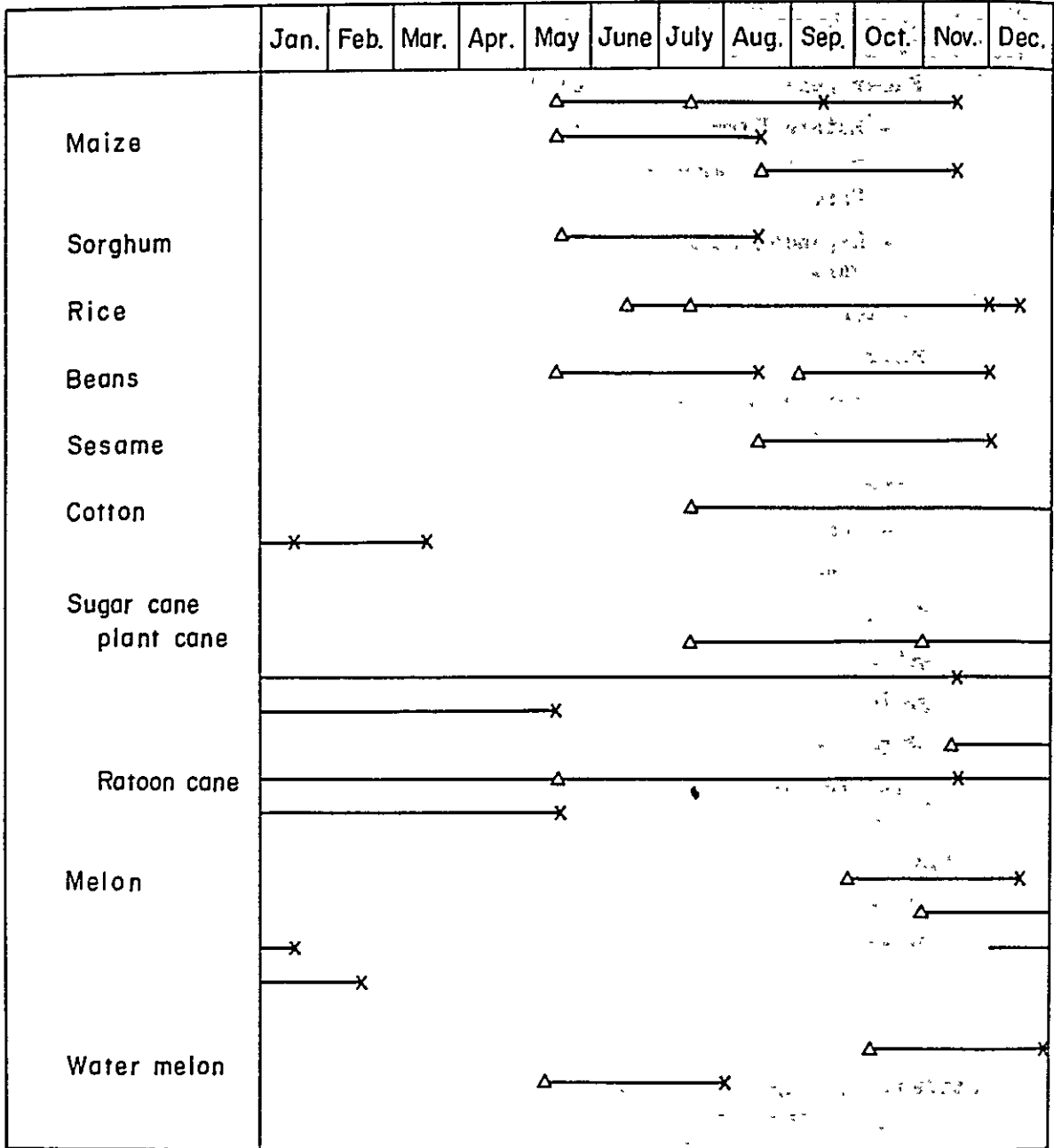
Table-D8 AGRICULTURAL PRODUCTION UNDER WITHOUT-PROJECT  
IN THE CHOLUTECA WESTERN PLAIN

| Crop                    | Area<br>(ha) | Unit Yield<br>(t ha) | Production<br>(t) |
|-------------------------|--------------|----------------------|-------------------|
| Sugar cane              | 11,840       |                      | 799,500           |
| - Estate Farm           | (3,400)      | (78.6)               | (267,200)         |
| - Existing Farmers Farm | (1,640)      | (70.0)               | (114,800)         |
| - Expanded Farmers Farm | (6,800)      | (61.4)               | (417,500)         |
| Cotton                  | 740          | 2.0                  | 150               |
| Maize                   | 1,480        |                      | 2,800             |
| - Semi mechanized       | (1,110)      | (2.0)                | (2,200)           |
| - Traditional           | (370)        | (1.6)                | (600)             |
| Sorghum                 | 190          |                      | 400               |
| - Semi mechanized       | (80)         | (2.0)                | (200)             |
| - Traditional           | (110)        | (1.6)                | (200)             |
| Sesame                  | 130          | 1.3                  | 200               |
| Rice                    | 360          | 3.0                  | 1,100             |
| Melon                   | 260          | 5.2                  | 1,400             |
| Water melon             | 210          | 8.0                  | 1,700             |
| Pasture/Forest          | 4,130        |                      |                   |
| Livestock               |              |                      |                   |
| Milk                    | 4,130        | 190 (                | 780 k(            |
| Meat                    | 4,130        | 130 kg               | 540 t             |

Remarks: 1: Sugar cane area is estimated to be expanded to meet the demand of the sugar factories under non-irrigated condition.

2: Forest is used for livestock raising.

Fig. - D 1 EXISTING CROPPING CALENDAR  
(CHOLUTECA PLAIN)



△ Mark means sowing time

X Mark means harvesting time